	Page 1		Page 3
1	Monday, 3 June 2019	1	Now, if the Commission tells me now that this is not
2	(10.01 am)	2	really an issue that needs to be resolved and there is
3	MR TSOI: May it please you, Chairman. May it please you,	3	no need for evidence to be called for it, then I'm very
4	Professor. May I now call Mr Cheung Yick Ming for Wing	4	happy for Mr Cheung to explain it. But since the issue
5	& Kwong?	5	has been raised I am really in your hands, Chairman.
6	CHAIRMAN: Certainly.	6	CHAIRMAN: All right. Just remind the two of us, what is
7	MR CHEUNG YICK MING, BEN (affirmed in Cantonese)	7	the issue that you believe has been raised?
8	(All answers given via simultaneous interpreter	8	MR TSOI: Essentially, there are two versions of the
9	except where otherwise specified)	9	sub-contract, at least, because what happened was
10	Examination-in-chief by MR TSOI	10	Mr Cheung signed a version, provided it to Leighton, and
11	MR TSOI: Mr Cheung, can you tell us your role in Wing	11	then that variation was lost, and then there was another
12	& Kwong?	12	version that was again signed sorry, not by Mr Cheung
13	A. You mean my role in the company? I am responsible for	13	but signed by Wing & Kwong and now we have the final
14	things relating to contract and measurement. I also	14	version which has been produced by MTR.
15	manage work areas relating to contracts or otherwise.	15	But in terms of the toing and froing as to when who
16	Q. Over the weekend, on 1 June, were you served with the	16	signed the contract, that's not an issue for us, we now
17	latest witness statement from a Mr Jon Kitching from	17	have no issue with that and we don't see a problem with
18	Leighton?	18	it, because we accept that we did the rebar fixing work
19	A. Yes, I have read it.	19	anyway for the NAT. So I'm not sure if now any issue
20	Q. Have you had a chance to read that?	20	arises as to who signed the contract when, and who had
21	A. Yes, I have read it.	21	a copy when.
22	Q. In light of reading that, can I now take you to your	22	CHAIRMAN: Perhaps, Mr Pennicott
23	witness statement, which we can find at page EE59. From	23	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.
24	page EE61 onwards, I think you set out the various	24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I agree. I was going to suggest the
25	contracts that you recall signing at the time?	25	same.
	Page 2		Page 4
1	A. Correct.	1	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, my understanding of the position, or
2	Q. In light of reading Mr Jon Kitching's statement, have	2	really the issue that may have been of some concern to
3	you got anything to say about what you said in your	3	the Commission is that there was a suggestion in
4	witness statement?	4	Mr Cheung's witness statement that he had signed
5	A. Yes. Can I please submit some documents here? Because,	5	a particular version of the sub-contract, sent it back
6	after reading Jon Kitching's statement, we can now	6	to Leighton, had not received a signed version back; at
7	sequence the various contracts. Can I please show some	7	a later point in time, chased Leighton for the contract;
8	documents?	8	at that point in time, the contract was sent back to
9	MR TSOI: If it pleases the Commission?	9	Wing & Kwong; it was signed and sent back to Leighton.
10	CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly.	10	However, as I understood the evidence in Mr Cheung's
11	A. Now I will produce the documents.	11	statement, it wasn't until requests were made for
12	CHAIRMAN: What are the	12	witness statements in this Inquiry, and that second
13	MR TSOI: If I can explain this way, Mr Chairman. As	13	contract was looked at in more detail, and at that point
14	Mr Pennicott raised in the opening, we hope this is not	14	it was realised that the two contracts were different in
15	an issue, because we do have two or three versions of	15	terms of the amount of work and areas of work that the
16	the Wing & Kwong and Leighton sub-contract. Mr Cheung	16	contracts covered.
17	has of course provided information and his evidence in	17	I think the inference that I think we were being
18	the witness statement. The latest witness statement	18	asked to draw was that somehow Leighton had sort of
19	from Jon Kitching last week was in relation to this	19	slipped in the additional items of work. I don't know
20	issue.	20	whether that was the inference we were being asked to
21	From my point of view, this is not an issue which	21	draw, but that's the way I read it, that it was being
22	really concerns the Commission, but because we received	22	inferred one doesn't want to put it too highly but
22	the witness statement from Mr Jon Kitching last week, it	23	somehow Leighton had slipped in this additional work in
23	-		
23 24 25	may be that Mr Cheung has more explanation about this issue.	24 25	the second version of the contract, without telling Mr Cheung or Wing & Kwong; because, as I understood it,

Page 7 Page 5 Wing & Kwong accepted that so far as the NAT rebar 1 1 Mr Cheung, in his witness statement, raised the question 2 fixing was concerned, they did that work, but under 2 described by Mr Pennicott as to "different versions" of 3 3 essentially a series of variations to the original the sub-contract between Leighton on the one hand and 4 contract, not that that work was in the contract from 4 Wing & Kwong on the other. 5 5 the outset. Leighton's version of the Wing & Kwong contract 6 Now, that seems to me to be where it lies, or did 6 contained 23 items, which included the NAT works. 7 7 CHAIRMAN: Yes. lie, sorry, until we had Mr Kitching's witness statement 8 8 late last week. Mr Kitching now says, as I understand MR SHIEH: Wing & Kwong, through Mr Cheung, produced 9 it -- well, he doesn't accept that version of events. 9 a version of the contract signed earlier on in 2015 10 10 What Mr Kitching said happened was that during the which, according to Wing & Kwong, did not cover the NAT 11 tender process, a document known as tender addendum 11 works, and which covered actually a lesser number of 12 no. 2 was issued on 20 October 2014, and we've got that 12 works, I think 13 items. And there were, as 13 tender addendum no. 2. The following day, on 13 Mr Pennicott suggested -- the language suggested or 14 14 21 October, Wing & Kwong submitted a revised tender insinuated that somehow Leighton had slipped in -- it 15 against that tender addendum no. 2, and that tender 15 didn't say so explicitly but it may be implicitly --16 addendum no. 2 included all of the work, the HHS and the 16 that it was somehow wrong for Leighton to somehow sneak 17 NAT. 17 in additional items of work subsequently. 18 18 So there was no question of any variation at a later Leighton, through Mr Kitching, produced documents 19 19 date, and indeed the second version that Leighton sent which, as Mr Pennicott said, showed Leighton's version 20 back, upon request, accurately reflected all the work 20 of events. Significantly, what Mr Pennicott has not 21 21 that was in tender addendum no. 2. mentioned is that in Leighton's computer system, there 22 We don't have, as I understand it, the quotation of 22 is actually a scanned version of a contract signed by 23 21 October 2014. The inference is that we know it 23 Wing & Kwong which contains the 23 items of work, which 24 24 exists because it's referred to in the letter of intent included NAT, which on Leighton's case showed that there 25 that Leighton sent to Wing & Kwong on 28 November 2014. 25 is nothing illicit about it. The contract between Wing Page 6 Page 8 1 So it starts off by saying, "This relates to your tender & Kwong and Leighton had always contained 23 items, 1 2 dated 21 October 2014", but we don't have that tender, 2 which included the NAT works, and the version Mr Cheung 3 3 as I understand it, unless Mr Cheung is about to produce produced, we could only think, is only an earlier draft 4 4 of a contract which did not materialise into a signed it. As I understand it, that's possibly the only 5 5 missing document, on my analysis, that we don't yet contract. 6 have. I may be wrong. 6 Now, all that would be by the by if Wing & Kwong 7 7 doesn't actually raise any issue or insinuation that But that's really where we are. At the end of the 8 day, it probably doesn't matter to the Commission as to 8 somehow we have illicitly slipped anything in, because, 9 precisely what happened in terms of the toing and froing 9 as Mr Tsoi accepted, as a matter of fact Wing & Kwong 10 10 of the tenders originally and then the contract did perform the NAT works, albeit they say not according 11 subsequently. Certainly, I suppose, just for peace of 11 to the contract but by way of separate instructions --12 mind, it would be nice to actually nail it and get it 12 which is actually a very long way of saying it all 13 agreed between Wing & Kwong and Leighton, so that there 13 depends on what Mr Tsoi wishes to make of this point 14 14 is no disagreement between Mr Cheung on the one hand and concerning "two different versions" of contract, because 15 15 Mr Kitching on the other. Just for general peace of if it is suggested or if it is intended to invite the 16 mind perhaps, we could get it sorted out. But I don't 16 Commission to make any comments or findings concerning 17 17 think it ultimately matters as to precisely what Leighton's conduct, then it would be something that 18 18 Leighton would wish to set the record straight. happened. 19 CHAIRMAN: Can I ask Leighton's counsel -- sorry, 19 CHAIRMAN: Mr Tsoi, what documents are going to be put 20 Mr Shieh -- do you intend to make an issue or debate the 20 forward? Because Mr Pennicott has said and my 21 issue of the terms of the sub-contracts? Do you 21 co-Commissioner indicates that often caution is the 22 consider that to be relevant to what you wish to dealt 22 better side of matters; we can sew it up. 23 23 with in this tribunal? MR TSOI: Perhaps I can make clear Wing & Kwong's situation. 24 MR SHIEH: It rather depends on what Wing & Kwong wishes to 24 We do not make any insinuation that there has been any 25 make of it, because the issue first arose because 25 trickery of a sort, or slipping in a contract, because

	Page 9		Page 11
1	what happens is if the Commission wants to heard	1	CC11/6747, which are the new documents attached to
2	evidence from Mr Cheung, that's fine. His recollection	2	Mr Kitching's witness statement, or some of the
3	at the time he wrote the statement because he never	3	documents, this is the letter of intent that Leighton
4	signed the contract, you see so his recollection was	4	wrote on 28 November 2014.
5	that he saw two versions and he didn't know the first	5	You can see in the first line:
6	version was not the same as the other one.	6	"We refer to your quotation ref [given] addendum
7	But having read Mr Jon Kitching's latest witness	7	no. 2 dated 21 October 2014"
8	statement, I think he realises that his recollection may	8	And Mr Kitching says in his latest witness statement
9	actually be mistaken. That's all. So there's no	9	he has been unable to find that quotation. And that's a
10	insinuation whatsoever that	10	small point, as I understand it.
11	CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott sorry to interrupt what was	11	So my understanding at the moment I'll be correct
12	the document that you said would be of benefit?	12	me if I am wrong but the document that Mr Cheung has
13	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, whether it's of benefit or not, I'm not	13	referred us to at EE180 is the earlier quotation, not
14	sure.	14	the one of 21 October.
15	CHAIRMAN: Well, it would tie things up and help you.	15	CHAIRMAN: All right. As interesting as this may be
16	MR PENNICOTT: It's the Wing & Kwong tender of 21 Octobe	16	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, quite.
17	2014. That's the document that Leighton have not been	17	CHAIRMAN: Mr Tsoi indicates that as far as matters
18	able to produce.	18	before this tribunal are concerned, he doesn't intend to
19	CHAIRMAN: Do we have that?	19	seek to use any of the contractual documents for any
20	MR TSOI: I'm not too sure we have that.	20	material purpose. Mr Shieh has already put the position
21	CHAIRMAN: Perhaps the witness could be asked if he has	21	of Leighton. And, Mr Pennicott, you don't suggest that
22	that.	22	it's critical that this matter be resolved first; in
23	A. I think we have it, at least in the witness statement.	23	short, that it's collateral to the issues that are
24	CHAIRMAN: All right. Among the papers you have with you,	24	before this tribunal?
25	do you have your tender of 21 October 2014?	25	MR PENNICOTT: It is very much collateral, yes, sir.
	Page 10		D 10
	1 age 10		Page 12
1	A. Yes, it's in this witness statement.	1	Page 12 CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with
1 2	A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement?	1 2	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it.
	A. Yes, it's in this witness statement.		CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with
2	A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement?	2	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it.
2 3	A. Yes, it's in this witness statement.MR TSOI: In the witness statement?A. (In English) In the witness statement.Q. Can you take us to it?A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180,	2 3	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that
2 3 4	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. 	2 3 4 5 6	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times.
2 3 4 5	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests 	2 3 4 5 6	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the tender of 26 September 2014. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Cheung, good morning.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the tender of 26 September 2014. My understanding of Mr Kitching's position is that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Cheung, good morning. A. (In English) Good morning.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the tender of 26 September 2014. My understanding of Mr Kitching's position is that three or four weeks later, on 20 October 2014, Leighton 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Cheung, good morning. A. (In English) Good morning. Q. My name is Ian Pennicott, I'm one of the counsel to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the tender of 26 September 2014. My understanding of Mr Kitching's position is that three or four weeks later, on 20 October 2014, Leighton issued tender addendum no. 2, 20 October, and as 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Cheung, good morning. A. (In English) Good morning. Q. My name is Ian Pennicott, I'm one of the counsel to the Commission. I'm going to ask you a few questions first,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Yes, it's in this witness statement. MR TSOI: In the witness statement? A. (In English) In the witness statement. Q. Can you take us to it? A. I found it in the witness statement. It's EE180, starting from EE181. CHAIRMAN: Mr Pennicott, an initial reconnaissance suggests what to you? MR PENNICOTT: That it doesn't have a date on it. A. There is a cover sheet in EE230. MR PENNICOTT: No. That is the point. We know there was a tender of 26 September 2014. What I understand Leighton to be saying and you will see, if you look at EE230, that is a quotation or a tender in relation to addendum no. 1. One picks that up from the title, the caption. Do you see the "Addendum no. 1"? CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: I am bound to say, I had assumed that the document at EE180 went with this letter, and that's the tender of 26 September 2014. My understanding of Mr Kitching's position is that three or four weeks later, on 20 October 2014, Leighton 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CHAIRMAN: Good. If anything arises then we will deal with it. MR TSOI: Of course. CHAIRMAN: And obviously anything the fact that we are omitting it here by way of materiality doesn't mean that it's not material in other tribunals at other times. Good. Thank you. MR TSOI: Of course. With that in mind, with the caveat that paragraphs 9 to 30 of your witness statement talk about the contracts, excluding that part, excluding that part, do you wish to adopt the witness statement as your witness statement before the Commission today? A. Right. Q. Have you ever testified in a court before? A. No. No. Q. Other counsel will now ask you questions, so just try your best to answer them; all right? A. Yes. Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Cheung, good morning. A. (In English) Good morning. Q. My name is Ian Pennicott, I'm one of the counsel to the

	Page 13		Page 15
1	and then when that's finished Mr Tsoi will also have the	1	Q. And that was your primary reason for visiting the site?
2	opportunity to ask you any further questions he wishes	2	Presumably that was visiting, what, Leighton's site
3	to do so.	3	office?
4	At any time during the process, the Chairman or the	4	A. Right.
5	Commissioner may also ask you some questions.	5	Q. And when you were there, did you go out on site and look
6	A. (In English) Okay.	6	at the works going on, or did you just go to the site
7	Q. Unfortunately, in a moment, Mr Cheung, but for	7	office?
8	a slightly different purpose, we will need to look at at	8	A. Sometimes, before I went there for a meeting, I would
9	least some of the chronology of your quotations and your	9	just go and do a round.
10	tenders, but for a different purpose, but at least it	10	Q. Right.
11	might help to clarify what actually happened.	11	As I understand it, you relied very much upon Mr Ng,
12	First of all, however, Mr Cheung, can I ask you	12	or Ah Chun, the foreman, the supervisor who we've heard
13	this: are you actually you describe yourself as	13	from already, in relation to the works that were being
14	a "quantity surveyor manager of Wing & Kwong". Are you	14	carried out by Wing & Kwong; is that right?
15	a qualified quantity surveyor?	15	A. Right.
16	A. No.	16	Q. I think you had done a small number of previous I say
17	Q. Do you have any professional qualifications?	17	"you" Wing & Kwong had done a small number of
18	A. No.	18	previous sub-contracts for Leighton; is that right?
19	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Mr Cheung, you might find it more		A. Yes, we have done some contracts for Leighton before.
20	comfortable if you put the headphones on properly, but	20	Q. Because you helpfully give us we can look at EE1/94
21	that's entirely up to you.	21	to 96 a list of projects with which Wing & Kwong was
22	WITNESS: (In English) Okay.	22	involved, and if you look at EE95, the second punch hole
23	MR PENNICOTT: As I understand it, Mr Cheung, during the	23	down, approximately, we can see "Leighton Contractors
24	course of the project that we are concerned with, you	24	(Asia) Ltd" appearing there, and then towards the bottom
25	were office-based and you were not involved in the site	25	of that page, "Leighton Contractors (Asia) Ltd" there as
	Page 14		Page 16
1	work; is that right?	1	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more
2	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters	2	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also
2 3	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour.	2 3	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture.
2 3 4	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from	2 3 4	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous
2 3 4 5	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that?	2 3 4 5	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton?
2 3 4 5 6	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour.	2 3 4 5 6	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount	2 3 4 5 6 7	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment. Q. Right. What, delivering interim payment applications to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him. Q. Right. You've never met him?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment. Q. Right. What, delivering interim payment applications to Leighton?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him. Q. Right. You've never met him? A. Never.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment. Q. Right. What, delivering interim payment applications to Leighton? A. Usually, someone would have done it earlier and I would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him. Q. Right. You've never met him? A. Never. Q. Okay. Do you know whether he's an acquaintance/friend
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment. Q. Right. What, delivering interim payment applications to Leighton? A. Usually, someone would have done it earlier and I would go there to talk to them about the monetary amount of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him. Q. Right. You've never met him? A. Never. Q. Okay. Do you know whether he's an acquaintance/friend of Joe Leung?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	work; is that right? A. Right, not involved in the works, apart from matters like labour. Q. When you say not involved in site works, apart from matters such as labour, what do you mean by that? A. By that I mean sometimes there was a shortage of labour. I would be informed to increase or to reduce the amount of labour. Q. Right. Did you have occasion to visit the site at all during the course of the works, Wing & Kwong works? A. Yes, yes, of course. Q. How often would you do that? A. About a month or so. Q. Sorry, once every month? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Was that for any particular purpose? A. Yes. Well, it's something to do with submission of pay slips, interim payment. Q. Right. What, delivering interim payment applications to Leighton? A. Usually, someone would have done it earlier and I would go there to talk to them about the monetary amount of each term.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	well. Then over the page, at E96, there's one more "Leighton Contractors" just over halfway down, and also a Leighton-John Holland Joint Venture. So about four projects you'd had previous involvement with with Leighton? A. Correct. Q. As I understand it, the owner of Wing & Kwong is a gentleman called Joe Leung; is that correct? A. Yes, correct. Q. Do you know Mr Leung very well? A. Yes. Q. What happened was that a company called Loyal Ease was set up we'll look at that in a moment and Loyal Ease is, as we understand it, owned by a gentleman called Chan Siu Wing. Are you aware of that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Do you know Mr Chan? A. No, I don't know him. Q. Right. You've never met him? A. Never. Q. Okay. Do you know whether he's an acquaintance/friend of Joe Leung? A. He knows him. Of course he knows him. I don't know

Page 19 Page 17 As a matter of chronology, Mr Cheung -- and frankly, 1 1 Q. Right. Can I ask you to look at the part that's headed, 2 because we've just looked at some of the documents, 2 "Payment method"; do you see that? If you look at the 3 I might be able to do this a bit more quickly -- we know 3 Chinese ---4 you put in a quotation for the works on 26 September 4 A. Yes, I can see it. 5 2014. Do you recall? 5 Q. -- version; I'll be looking at the English version. It 6 A. Yes, I do. 6 7 7 Q. Just for the transcript, that's EE1/230. "Payment request is made once a month, payable 8 Then, Mr Cheung, I think you now accept that on 8 within 7 days thereafter. To ensure that the 9 20 October, Leighton issued tender addendum no. 2, and 9 sub-contractor [which would be Loyal Ease] pays its 10 that you provided another quote on the following day, 10 employees' MPF, sub-contractor needs to report the 11 21 October 2014, against tender addendum no. 2. I think 11 number of workers to the contractor daily." 12 you accept that now. Is that right? 12 And so forth. Now, Ah Chun told us that he reported 13 A. Addendum 2? Can you please repeat? 13 those details to you. Is that correct? Q. Yes. On 20 October 2014, Mr Kitching has told us and 14 14 A. That's correct. 15 has produced a document called tender addendum no. 2 15 Q. Okay. And he would do that, I think, by sending you 16 that Leighton issued on that date, and on the following 16 a photograph of the signatures on a particular page, 17 day, 21 October 2014, you provided a fresh quote or 17 recording the workers that were on the site on any given 18 tender against tender addendum no. 2 and, as 18 day. Is that your recollection of broadly how it 19 I understand it, you now agree that? 19 happened? 20 A. I agree. 20 A. Yes, that's how it happened. 21 Q. Right. Now, on 10 November 2014, so just a few weeks 21 Q. Okay. 22 later, a couple of weeks later, Loyal Ease was 22 I think it follows from what you've just told us, 23 incorporated. Were you aware of that? 23 Mr Cheung -- you don't know whether that sub-contract 24 A. I didn't know about it. 24 was intended to, as it were, operate from 1 September 25 Q. Okay. What subsequently happened was that Wing & Kwong 25 2015 onwards, or whether it was intended to have any Page 18 Page 20 sub-contracted, as I understand it, with Wing & Kwong? 1 retrospective effect? Presumably you just don't know? 1 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry --2 2 A. Sorry, I don't quite get your question. 3 3 MR PENNICOTT: Sorry, with Loyal Ease; yes? Q. Well, the sub-contract is entered into -- we've seen the 4 4 A. Yes, on the documents, yes. tender of Wing & Kwong was accepted in November 2014. Q. However, that sub-contract is dated 1 September 2015. 5 5 A. Yes. 6 Have you seen this sub-contract, Mr --6 Q. We know, from documents that we've been looking at so 7 7 A. I have seen that. far in the Inquiry, that in the HHS Sidings area, the 8 Q. Were you involved in any way with the negotiation of 8 works started at the end of 2014/the beginning of 2015; 9 that sub-contract between Wing & Kwong and Loyal Ease? 9 yes? 10 10 A. No. This is not part of my work. A. Yes. 11 11 Q. Could I ask you, please, to look at the Chinese version Q. So, by the time this sub-contract, sub-sub-contract, 12 12 of that sub-contract. It's at page EE401. If you've that we've been looking at has been entered into, the 13 got tabs numbers, it's 15. 13 works have been going on, the Wing & Kwong works have 14 14 Do you know who the signatories are of this been going on, for some nine months or so; do you 15 sub-contract, Mr Cheung? 15 follow? 16 A. I do not know. 16 A. Yes, that's right. 17 Q. So were you wholly unaware of the existence of this 17 Q. My question is whether you had any knowledge as to 18 18 whether this sub-sub-contract was intended just to take sub-contract? 19 A. No. I knew about it. 19 effect from 1 September going forward or whether there 20 20 Q. When did you get to know about it? was any intention for that sub-contract to have 21 A. In 2016. 21 retrospective effect for the work that had already been 22 22 Q. Right. So it was entered to, we can see, on 1 September done. 23 23 2015, but you didn't know about it at that time? It was A. No. No. That was not the case. 24 24 Q. Right. So it was intended to start on 1 September going later in time, was it, that you came to know about it? 25 A. That's correct. I first saw this contract in 2016. 25 forward?

Page 23 Page 21 1 A. That's correct. 1 you at that meeting, Mr Cheung? What's your 2 Q. Right. I now just want to ask you a few questions, 2 recollection of what they told you? 3 3 Mr Cheung, about what happened when certain problems A. They told me that there was water leakage. In relation 4 were discovered with the stitch joints because, as 4 to the cause -- well, they have chipped off a small area 5 I understand it, you have no direct knowledge of the 5 and they showed me some diagrams and photographs and 6 details of how the original stitch joints were 6 they found that some couplers were not connected. 7 constructed by Wing & Kwong/Loyal Ease in January 2015 7 That's what they told me. 8 and July -- sorry, January 2017 and July 2017. 8 Q. Right. If we just pick this up in your witness 9 That's right, isn't it? You simply were not there 9 statement -- this is paragraph 54 at EE77 -- you say 10 at the time, and all the knowledge that you have about 10 Leighton, which is at this meeting: 11 the construction of those original stitch joints came 11 "... Leighton showed me some site drawings and 12 from Mr Ng or Ah Chun? 12 photos and told me that because of the water leakages at 13 A. That's correct. 13 the stitch joints at NAT, they chipped off some of the 14 14 Q. However, as I understand it, Mr Cheung, on 7 February concrete at the NAT and found that some of the threaded 15 2018, you received a WhatsApp message from somebody 15 rebars were not connected to the couplers. They then 16 called Ah Wai -- that's W-A-I -- of Leighton, attaching 16 told me that rectification works would likely have to be 17 17 a photograph; is that right? carried out and that they would try to chip away the 18 A. (In English) Yes, correct. 18 concrete at the joints over the Lunar New Year to 19 Q. If we look at EE1/269, as I understand it, this is the 19 further ascertain the situation before deciding how 20 message. We can see at the top it says, "7 February 20 rectification works should be done." 21 2018", and this is the photograph that you were sent on 21 Do you recall how many photographs they had at this 22. 22. that -stage that they showed you? 23 A. (In English) I received. 23 A. I cannot recall. 24 Q. That you received? 24 Q. Do you recall whether the photographs just showed 25 A. (In English) Yes, I received. 25 incidence of seepage, or were there more photographs of Page 22 Page 24 O. Received it. On that date? 1 1 not connected or unconnected rebar? 2 2 A. Mm-hmm. A. I cannot recall. I cannot recall what the photographs 3 Q. You say that you don't know the full name of Ah Wai. Is 3 were about, but these photos were included. 4 that still the case? 4 Q. All right. 5 5 A. (In English) Yes, I don't know his full name. Now, you tell us immediately after that meeting you 6 Q. Okay. What that photograph appears to show is, do you 6 phoned Ah Chun; is that right? 7 7 agree, a threaded rebar not connected into a coupler? A. (In English) Yes. 8 A. Yes, from this photograph, yes. 8 Q. You tell us what he told you, and you set it out in 9 Q. But, as I understand it, you say you were not given any 9 paragraph 58 of your witness statement; is that right? 10 10 information as to when -- sorry, where precisely this A. (In English) Yes. 11 11 Q. And, as I understand it, you didn't do anything about photograph was taken? 12 12 A. That's right. that, in terms of writing to Leighton, because the next 13 Q. In any event, you were asked to attend a meeting with 13 thing that happened, four days later, was that you 14 Leighton on the following day, 8 February; is that 14 received Leighton's letter of 12 February 2018, which we 15 right? 15 can see at page 274. Is that right? I'm so sorry, 271. 16 A. Right. 16 My fault. 17 17 Q. You went to that meeting. It was at about 11 o'clock, A. (In English) Yes. 18 you tell us, and Ah Wai was there, with a female 18 Q. And that letter came with some photographs. Were 19 engineer; is that right? 19 these -- there's four photographs -- are these the same 20 20 A. (In English) Yes, correct. photographs that you were shown at the meeting on the 21 Q. And you don't know the name of the female engineer? 21 8th, or just a selection of them? 22 22 A. (In English) I don't know. A. (In English) I cannot remember. I cannot remember is it 23 23 Q. Could it have been Regina Wong? shown on the meeting or not. 24 24 A. (In English) I really forget. I don't know. Sorry. Q. Okay. I asked that because we can see that the 25 Q. You don't know, okay. Right. And what did they tell 25 photographs, at least two of them, appear to have been

Page 27 Page 25 "To avoid the possibility of any instability, our 1 taken on 7 February. All right. 1 2 2 Then what Mr Kitching in that letter is saying is -site supervisor, Mr Ng Man Chun, had deliberated the 3 3 particulars of the relevant location with your engineer, he's drawing your attention to the fact that water leaks 4 4 and structural cracking have been discovered; that Mr Henry Lai, five months before the start of the work." 5 investigations are currently underway, and he says: 5 Can you explain your reference to deliberation five 6 "Please be advised that should the cause of the 6 months before the start of the work? 7 7 A. Why would I write five months before? It's because water leaks and cracks be due to defective work 8 8 I recall that the date of the ordering of the couplers undertaken or the materials supplied by your company, we was five months before that. That's why Henry Lai had 9 will seek to recover all costs incurred in accordance 9 10 10 with the terms of the sub-contract." communicated with Ah Chun about this location, because 11 Do you see that, Mr Cheung? Do you see that? 11 they would first order the couplers. 12 A. (In English) See that, yes. 12 Q. Right. But --13 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, do you mean the couplers o 13 Q. Your response to that letter is at EE277. I'm not going 14 14 the threaded bars? through all this correspondence; just a couple of 15 letters, that's all, Mr Cheung. Others may wish to take 15 A. Threaded bars. 16 16 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay. That makes sense. you to more. 17 17 MR PENNICOTT: And one has to remember the context of this First of all, one notes that this letter is actually 18 18 correspondence is that the location, as I understand it, signed by and appears to have been put together by 19 where the discovery of seepage and cracks has been made 19 somebody called Tommy Chan? 20 20 is at what we are calling joint 1; that is, the A. Yes. 21 1111/1112 NSL stitch joint. 21 Q. He's described as a senior quantity surveyor? 22. 22 A. (In English) At the time? A. Mmm. 23 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, is this 26 February? 23 Q. At the time. MR PENNICOTT: 23 February, EE277. 24 24 A. (In English) No. 25 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. 25 Q. This is what this correspondence is about, is it not? Page 26 Page 28 MR PENNICOTT: Why did -- you instructed Mr Chan to write A. (In English) Sorry? 1 1 2 this letter? 2 Q. At this time -- sorry, let's wind the clock back. Back 3 3 A. (In English) Yes. at the 7 and 8 February, the time you got your WhatsApp 4 Q. Why did it come from him and not from you? 4 and the time you had the meeting, the discovery had been 5 5 A. Because, well, in our daily correspondence, I would made at the 1111/1112 stitch joint. That was the first 6 draft it for him, for his perusal, because we could 6 problem that was identified. Is that right? 7 7 A. At that time, it wasn't made clear as to the actual cross-check for typos or mistakes. So usually I would 8 draft it for him to type it out, and then he would sign 8 location. It was only about the stitch joint. But the 9 it and he would peruse it. 9 exact location was not mentioned. 10 10 Q. Right. But you are more senior to Mr Chan; is that Q. Right. We'll clarify that in a moment. 11 11 right? A. Mmm. A. Right. 12 Q. By the time of this letter, of the 23rd, were you aware 12 13 Q. And you would have the conversations with or 13 of there being more than one location where a problem 14 14 a conversation in a meeting with Leighton. had been discovered? 15 A. Mmm. 15 A. No, I wasn't aware. 16 Q. I'm just a bit puzzled as to why you didn't write it 16 Q. Right. When this correspondence kicked off and when you 17 personally. I mean, Mr Chan could have checked it for 17 wrote this letter, was it your understanding that it was 18 you, and the same process could have taken place. The 18 just one location, a number of locations, or did you not 19 letter could have come from you. I'm just puzzled why 19 20 20 you didn't think it appropriate to send it yourself. A. We did not know about the exact location or the number 21 A. Because it did not occur to me at that time. 21 of locations involved. 22 22 Q. All right. It is right to say that it does refer to the Q. All right. Anyway, you say in this letter -- you refer 23 23 to Mr Kitching's letter of 12 February. You believe NSL and EWL stitch joints, both joints, but let's just 24 24 that Wing & Kwong is not the party that has caused the see how this pans out. 25 defective work. Then you say this: 25 Can we just go back to the answer you gave to

Page 31 Page 29 1 Prof Hansford a moment ago. You say that Ah Chun had 1 A. Is this the EE78? 2 2 told you he had had a conversation with Henry Lai Q. You set out there, in a number of subparagraphs, some 3 3 quite extensive detail of your recollection of the regarding the ordering of threaded rebar five months 4 4 conversation that you had with Mr Chun -before when? 5 MR SHIEH: Ah Chun. 5 CHAIRMAN: I have a sudden silence. 6 MR PENNICOTT: So do I, but I think the witness is just 6 MR PENNICOTT: -- Mr Ng, Ah Chun, after the meeting you had 7 7 with Leighton, and I cannot see -- whilst there's a lot 8 8 A. (In English) Five months before start the work. of detail here, I cannot see any reference to 9 9 Q. Start of what work? a conversation having taken place five months before. 10 10 All this is related to conversations alleged to have A. (In English) Stitching joint. 11 Q. This is one of the problems, Mr Cheung. We now know 11 taken place during the course of the works when problems 12 that -- let's forget about the shunt neck; let's park 12 were, according to Mr Ng, discovered. There's no 13 reference to a conversation five months before. Do you 13 that on one side for the moment. It's a complication. 14 14 follow? We know that the EWL stitch joint was constructed in 15 15 A. I understand. January/February 2017; okay? 16 Q. So why is that? Where does the five months reference 16 A. (Nodded head). Well, it was put that way because I was 17 17 referring to the coupler records and I found something come from? 18 18 A. Please allow me to read the statement. related to locations at NAT. 19 19 Q. We also know -- this is the reason why I'm trying to get I can't recall how the five months reference came 20 some clarification -- that the joints 1 and 3, that is 20 about, but the five months was about the leaving of the 21 21 the NSL 1111/1112 interface stitch joint and the site by the threading company. That is why there was 2.2. 22 the five months reference. It is because, before internal stitch joint on the 1112 contract, were 23 constructed in July, essentially, 2017? 23 leaving the site, they had to thread all the bars first. 24 Q. But the only threaded bar that Wing & Kwong would have 24 MR SHIEH: Joints 1 and 2, not 1 and 3. 25 MR PENNICOTT: Sorry, 1 and 3. 25 been interested in is the carrying out of their own Page 30 Page 32 MR SHIEH: Internal is not 3. 1 1 rebar work for Leighton, in the stitch joint or their 2 MR PENNICOTT: No, it's 2. I was right in the first place. 2 general rebar work. I'm afraid I just can't understand 3 3 So there's a six- or seven-month gap between the the time point, I'm afraid, Mr Cheung, but there we are. 4 4 construction of the EWL stitch joint and the other two Maybe others will take it up. 5 5 NSL stitch joints; all right? And I'm just trying to All right. Can we just go back to the 6 understand what your reference is to five months before. 6 correspondence, just a couple of other letters. If we 7 7 A. This is because the coupler company had to leave the go, please, to EE285. 8 site, so they had to cut all the threads before they 8 A. (In English) Okay. 9 left the site. Therefore, I believe it was five months 9 Q. You had an email on the same date of your letter, 10 before. 10 23 February 2018; do you see that? 11 Q. I don't understand that answer, Mr Cheung. Five months 11 A. Mmm. Q. And it is attaching what we see at page 286, 12 before when? 12 13 A. I wrote five months before. So five months before 13 a sub-contractor backcharge notice; do you see that? 14 July -- so it was February. 14 A. (In English) Yes. Q. Right. So you are referring, I think, therefore, to 15 15 Q. If you look at "Part A" at the top, where it says 16 a conversation which you say took place -- you must have 16 "Sub-contract works" -- this is the point I was on just 17 been informed about this by Mr Ng -- in February 2017? 17 a moment ago -- it says, "Remedial works for NAT NSL 18 A. Can you please repeat? 18 stitch joint further to [NCR95]". I have shortened 19 Q. So you are referring to a conversation between Mr Ng and 19 that. Do you see that? 20 Mr Lai in February 2017; is that right? 20 A. Mmm. 21 A. Yes, correct. 21 Q. My understanding is that backcharge came with, was sent Q. Mr Cheung, one of the problems that I have, and perhaps 22 with, NCR95; is that right? 22 23 23 others have as well, is that if you look at paragraph 58 A. (In English) Yes, correct. 24 24 Q. We find that at page 82. Now, this is the NCR that MTR of your witness statement, where you set out quite 25 extensively -- that's at EE78, I'm sorry. 25 had sent to Leighton and Leighton were now sending to

Page 33 Page 35 1 you; do you see that? 1 I thought that it was in December 2016 that they had 2 A. Yes, I see that. 2 deliberated the matter. 3 3 Q. All right. Q. It relates to the interface stitch joints at the EW and 4 4 Just to finish this, Mr Cheung, with regard to the NSL; do you see that? 5 5 A. (In English) Yes. correspondence we've looked at and the other 6 Q. And it's dated 9 February; do you see that? 6 correspondence that continues, you were, I think -- and 7 7 A. (In English) Yes. you agree with this, I believe -- writing to Leighton on 8 Q. So the day after you had had your meetings with 8 the basis of information that Mr Ng, Ah Chun, had given 9 Leighton, and it says: 9 to you? 10 10 "Details of non-conformance: A. (In English) Yes. 11 Water leakage and cracks were found at EWL and NSL 11 Q. All right. Without going to the detail of the letters, 12 stitch joints ... interface. No coupling of rebar was 12 you requested on a number of occasions, I think, to have 13 identified at the connection. (See attached photos and 13 a joint inspection? 14 plans)." 14 A. Yes. 15 15 We don't need to worry about the rest. Q. And, as I understand it, that did not happen? 16 As I understand it, Mr Cheung, you were not sent the 16 A. It did not happen. 17 MR PENNICOTT: Okay. All right. Thank you very much, photographs and plans at the time? 17 18 18 A. (In English) No. Mr Cheung. 19 Q. We pick that up at page -- your response to that, on 19 Sir, I have no further questions. 20 26 February, at 290, EE290, where you say: 20 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH 21 "Firstly, we are strongly not agreed ..." 21 MR SHIEH: I think I'm next. 22. 2.2. Have you got 290 there? Good morning, Mr Cheung. 23 A. (In English) Yes, reading. 23 A. Good morning. 24 Q. "... your backcharge notice ..." 24 Q. I represent Leighton and I have a few questions for you. 25 Then you give details. 25 A. Okay. Page 34 Page 36 1 Q. First of all, you heard about the sub-contract between 1 "... also, your backcharge notice is missing the ... 2 attached photos and plans so please resend all the 2 Wing & Kwong and Loyal Ease in this case. You've looked 3 at it this morning, the Chinese version; do you remember 3 record with photos within 2 days from this letter date." 4 4 Did Leighton do that? that? 5 5 A. (In English) No. A. Yes, I do. 6 6 Q. Then, further down, you say: Q. To the best of your recollection and knowledge, is this 7 7 the first contract entered into between Wing & Kwong, on "The first schedule of construction of stitch joint 8 was end of December 2016 but due to some reason it was 8 the one hand, and Loyal Ease on the other? 9 rescheduled to start on early of 2017 but finally it was A. You mean the first contract relating to this site? 10 10 started in July 2017. Finally, our staff was informed Q. Ever, not just for this construction site, not just for 11 11 this site. to complete the base slab, wall and top slab of the 12 tunnel in three weeks in July 2017." 12 A. No. There were other contracts between Wing & Kwong and 13 Then you say this: 13 Loyal Ease. 14 14 "To avoid the possibility of any instability, our Q. Can you look at AA1, page 180. This is the certificate 15 of incorporation of Loyal Ease, and if you scroll down, 15 site supervisor, Mr Ng, had deliberated the 16 particulars" -- we've heard these words before -- "of 16 it is dated 10 November 2014. Do you see that? 17 the relevant location with your engineer, Mr Henry Lai, 17 A. Yes, I see that. 18 18 Q. Can you look at CC11, page 6747. This is a letter from seven months before the start of the work." 19 So the position has now shifted from five months to 19 Leighton, dated 28 November 2014, and it referred to --20 20 it's a letter addressed to you, do you see, "Attention seven months. Can you explain that? 21 A. Well, I don't remember -- I can't recall why it is five 21 Ben Cheung"? 22 A. Mm-hmm. 22 months or seven months. I really can't remember why 23 23 I wrote it that way at that time. But seven months, Q. "We refer to your quotation ... addendum no. 2 dated 24 24 21 October 2014 for the reinforcement bar cutting ... that's because originally it should have started in 25 December 2016, but in the end it is July 2017. So 25 and are pleased to confirm our intention to enter into

Page 37 Page 39 1 return in the Companies Registry of Wing & Kwong; do you 1 a formal sub-contract with yourselves ..." 2 see that? 2 Do you see that? 3 3 A. Yes. A. (In English) Yes. 4 4 Q. Move down to the bottom. The presentor, on the Q. It's not a memory test but does this letter trigger your 5 left-hand side, is a corporate advisory services limited 5 memory that you did actually receive this letter? 6 A. (In English) Yes. 6 called PA Corporate Advisory Services Ltd; do you see 7 7 that? Q. And it shows that Leighton basically awarded the 8 sub-contract to Wing & Kwong on 28 November; correct? 8 A. Yes. 9 A. Well, for this letter, sometimes it would be issued 9 Q. With a certain address, and the file reference, I think, 10 10 for the presentor, is WKS-006; do you see that? halfway. I can't say that it's sent on the date when 11 the contract was awarded. It might be before or after 11 12 that. Work might have already started. I am not clear 12 Q. Can I ask you then to turn to AA1, page 172. This is 13 the annual return of Loyal Ease at the Companies 13 14 Registry, and if you scroll down to the bottom of the 14 Q. So sometimes -- are you suggesting that sometimes Wing 15 15 page, you see the presentor --& Kwong would actually know that it had already won a sub-contract before a letter like this was sent by 16 16 17 17 Q. Also PA Corporate Advisory Services Ltd, and the file Leighton? 18 reference is WKS-003; do you see that? 18 A. Mmm. 19 19 Q. The transcript came out "mmm". I think you need to 20 actually speak out and actually answer whether you agree 20 Q. Are you aware of any common management or common control 21 between Loyal Ease and Wing & Kwong? 21 or "yes", because we've had experience previously where 22. "mmm" caused all kinds of trouble? 22 A. Yes. Yes. 23 A. (In English) Sorry. 23 Q. So you say there was actually common control or 24 24 Q. So you have to say "yes", you agree. management between these two companies? 25 A. Could you please repeat your question. 25 A. Right. Page 38 Page 40 1 Q. Are you suggesting that sometimes Wing & Kwong would 1 Q. What was that common control or management? 2 actually know that it won a sub-contract before a formal 2 A. Perhaps I will explain what kind of company Loyal Ease 3 letter like this was sent by Leighton? 3 is. It may be clearer if I do it this way. May I? 4 A. (In English) Before, yes, maybe. 4 Q. Yes. Mr Cheung, sometimes you see a dead silence on my 5 Q. Thank you. So bearing in mind the proximity of the date 5 part. It's not because I couldn't hear you, but I want of this letter and the incorporation of Loyal Ease that 6 6 to make sure that the transcript actually has completed 7 7 we have seen, is it possible that Loyal Ease was typing out your answers in translated English. 8 incorporated for the purpose specifically of performing 8 So, yes, please go ahead to give your explanation. 9 this contract? 9 A. Well, actually, Loyal Ease is a company responsible --10 10 A. No. it was set up to be in charge of labourer -- say, for 11 Q. But why are you able to say no so definitively? 11 example, labourers would take a day off after two days, A. Because when we started at the site, as we were talking 12 12 and sometimes they would not turn up or there was no 13 about something that happened between November 2014 to 13 work to do. Under such circumstance, we would be chased 14 September 2015, it wasn't Loyal Ease. It wasn't Loyal 14 for payment in lieu or severance pay. In order to avoid 15 Ease, it was a different company, Hung Kee. So the 15 something like that, we set up Loyal Ease to assist Wing 16 company was not incepted for that purpose. 16 & Kwong to take charge of handling such matters. 17 Q. When you say between November 2014 and September 2015 it 17 Q. I understand. So, basically, it is an entity -- I'm not 18 wasn't Loyal Ease, it was a different company, did you 18 suggesting anything illegitimate or unlawful or 19 actually name that other company? 19 sinister, but basically it is a vehicle used to insulate 20 20 A. It was Hung Kee at that time. Wing & Kwong from any trouble caused by employment 21 Q. You mean Wing & Kwong sub-contracted to Hung Kee for the 21 disputes with the workers? 22 period November 2014 to September 2015, and then from 22 A. Right. 23 September 2015 onwards it became Loyal Ease? 23 Q. I understand now. Thank you. In fact, when we heard 24 A. Right. 24 evidence from Ah Chun, Ah Chun said he had actually 25 Q. Can you look at AA1, page 163. This is the annual 25 worked for Wing & Kwong for a number of years, and then

1	Page 41		Page 43
	he was asked by you to switch employment from Wing	1	moving on
2	& Kwong to Loyal Ease. Does that accord with your	2	CHAIRMAN: If you are happy with that.
3	recollection?	3	MR SHIEH: Certainly.
4	A. (In English) He asked me?	4	CHAIRMAN: Good.
5	Q. You asked him.	5	How are we progressing?
6	A. (In English) I didn't ask him.	6	MR SHIEH: Very well. I think I will be another
7	Q. Oh. Perhaps I will just ask one more question before we	7	15-20 minutes.
8	leave this topic, because I don't want to spend too much	8	CHAIRMAN: All right. Quarter of an hour.
9	time on it. I've got the big picture.	9	Sorry, you are in the middle of giving your
10	Do you accept that Ah Chun used to work as	10	evidence.
11	an employee of Wing & Kwong?	11	WITNESS: (In English) Yes.
12	A. Ah Chun represented Wing & Kwong.	12	CHAIRMAN: And when you are still giving your evidence, you
13	MR PENNICOTT: That wasn't the question.	13	are not allowed to discuss it with any other person.
14	MR SHIEH: No, I mean was Ah Chun employed by Wing & Kwong	14	You understand?
15	in the past, at some stage?	15	WITNESS: (In English) Okay.
16	A. You mean in the past sometime? Yes.	16	CHAIRMAN: So you can't go outside and meet a friend and say
17	Q. How did he change from being an employee of Wing & Kwong	17	"How am I doing", and, "What should I do?"
18	to being an employee of Loyal Ease?	18	WITNESS: I need to stay here or I can go?
19	A. Well, actually, when there was a change of construction	19	CHAIRMAN: No, you can go, you can talk about other matters,
20	site, that would happen. That is, after they finished	20	you can talk about the sadness that happened to
21	from one construction site and they start on a new site,	21	Tottenham Hotspur in losing the football match
22	that would happen.	22	WITNESS: (In English) I am a Manchester United!
23	Q. I understand. So it is not as if the workers would say,	23	CHAIRMAN: but you may not talk about this. Thank you.
24	"I quit this company, let me go and find a job; oh,	24	(11.28 am)
25	there's this company called Loyal Ease, let me join it"?	25	(A short adjournment)
	Page 42		Page 44
1			
1	It is not like that?	1	(11.49 am)
1 2	It is not like that? A. (Shook head).	1 2	(11.49 am) MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at
			MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876.
2	A. (Shook head).Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head.A. (In English) No, no.	2 3 4	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton
2 3 4 5	A. (Shook head).Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head.A. (In English) No, no.Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork	2 3	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong.
2 3 4 5 6	A. (Shook head).Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head.A. (In English) No, no.Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract	2 3 4 5 6	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6:
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. (Shook head).Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head.A. (In English) No, no.Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer?	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. (Shook head).Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head.A. (In English) No, no.Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer?A. (Nodded head).	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contract works without
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contract or sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Hung Kee?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? A. Right. Q. Thank you. I think I can now move on quickly to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Hung Kee? A. No, that's right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? A. Right. Q. Thank you. I think I can now move on quickly to the position about 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Hung Kee? A. No, that's right. Q. Look at clause 9.3 at page 881. Clause 9.3:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? A. Right. Q. Thank you. I think I can now move on quickly to the position about MR PENNICOTT: Coffee? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Hung Kee? A. No, that's right. Q. Look at clause 9.3 at page 881. Clause 9.3: "The Contractor shall have the power to direct in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. (Shook head). Q. I think you have to speak up; you just shook your head. A. (In English) No, no. Q. So changing employer is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes, like asking them to sign a contract with, say, a different employer? A. (Nodded head). Q. I think you have to actually speak up; you can't just nod your head. You agree with that? It's just a paper A. Please repeat your question. Q. So changing an employer, in the situation you have just described, is really a matter of paperwork behind the scenes; right? You change to a new construction site, workers were given a new contract with a new employer, and they just signed it and it would mean from then onwards they are employed by a new employer? It's really just like that; right? A. Right. Q. Thank you. I think I can now move on quickly to the position about 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung, can I trouble you to look at bundle CC2, page 876. This is part of the sub-contract between Leighton and Wing & Kwong. Look at clause 2.6: "The Sub-Contractor [this is Wing & Kwong] shall not assign the whole or any part of the benefit of this Sub-Contract nor shall the Sub-Contractor sub-contract the whole or any part of the Sub-Contract Works without the prior written content of the Contractor." I want to ask you: Wing & Kwong never informed Leighton about its sub-contract with Loyal Ease; correct? A. Inform in what form do you mean? Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Loyal Ease? A. No, that's correct. Q. Wing & Kwong never obtained Leighton's written consent for its sub-contract to Hung Kee? A. No, that's right. Q. Look at clause 9.3 at page 881. Clause 9.3:

Page 45 Page 47 Sub-Contract Works." 1 1 taper-cut, the other one is parallel, and the other one 2 Do you see that? 2 is that the concrete was not hacked off? These two 3 3 A. Mmm. problems? 4 Q. Also look at clause 10.1(c): 4 Q. Correct. 5 5 A. Right. "The Sub-Contractor shall make such variations of 6 the Sub-Contract Works, whether by way of addition, 6 Q. Look at EE1, page 79, it's actually your statement, 7 7 paragraph 58(5). You said -- this was describing your modification or omission, as may be", then (c): 8 "ordered in writing by the Contractor." 8 conversation with Ah Chun: 9 Do you see that? 9 "Chun was also told by Leighton (I assume also by 10 10 A. Mmm. Henry Lai) that because of differences in the design of 11 Q. Now, it is your evidence that in February 2018, Ah Chun 11 the two contracts (1111 and 1112), Leighton believed 12 told you that he was instructed by Henry Lai to screw in 12 there is no need to tighten the rebars in all the 13 as best as he could the mismatched rebars? 13 couplers left by contract no. 1111, therefore Leighton 14 14 did not hack off all of the concrete which covered the A. (In English) Yes. 15 15 couplers." Q. Did it occur to you to ask Ah Chun why no written order 16 16 or instructions from Leighton is okay? Do you see that? 17 17 A. At that time, I did not ask that question. A. I can see it. 18 Q. Would it surprise you if I tell you that when Ah Chun 18 Q. In your understanding of contract management, 19 an instruction of the nature said to have been given by 19 gave evidence, he said Henry Lai had not told him this? 20 Henry Lai is something that should have been contained 20 A. It would not surprise me because that's how I recalled 21 by way of a written order; correct? 21 22. 22 A. I do not agree with that. Q. Let me go to the letter that was written on your 23 Q. I'm not going to debate with you. 23 instructions to Leighton by Wing & Kwong. Look at EE1, 24 Let me move on to your witness statement at EE1, 24 page 291. In fact, it starts at 290. 25 25 Mr Pennicott had looked at this letter with you this page 78. Page 46 Page 48 In paragraph 58, you said: morning; remember? 1 1 2 "Chun told me there was no way that the said water 2 A. (In English) Yes. 3 leakages was the fault of Wing & Kwong. He ... 3 Q. Now, you remember we had some difficulty trying to work 4 explained to me what had happened when the Wing & Kwong 4 out, when we talk about seven months, seven months from 5 rebar fixers were working and conducting rebar fixing 5 what; remember? 6 works. He told me the following ..." 6 A. I recall that. 7 7 Then at subparagraph (1), summarising it, he talked Q. Look at the bottom of this page, at 290. You said: 8 about a mismatch in shape, taper-cut threads -- the 8 "The captioned location of the tunnel is connected 9 couplers were couplers with taper-cut threads, but the 9 to another contract of MTR ... As the sub-contractor of 10 10 bars were with parallel threads; right? This was the contract no. 1112, we could only communicate with the problem described in subparagraph (1), as you can see; 11 11 main contractor of contract no. 1111 through your 12 correct? 12 company or there was not any way to get the details of 13 A. Right. 13 contract no. 1111. To make sure the connection is 14 14 Q. Then at the bottom of subparagraph (1), you said: either coupler with parallel threads or with taper-cut 15 "... there was also situation where the concrete 15 threads so as to prepare the relevant materials to carry 16 covering ... was not hacked off fully ..." 16 out the work at all time, our Chun has enquired your 17 Do you see that? Do you see that? 17 Henry in February 2017. We received a reply from Henry 18 18 that he did not know the details of contract no. 1111. A. Yes. 19 Q. Can you confirm that these were the only two problems 19 He then instructed us to prepare materials of parallel 20 20 mentioned to you by Ah Chun? threads, according to his experience and final confirmed 21 A. You mean in this paragraph or what? 21 order material by Leighton. The materials of the 22 Q. During your conversation with Ah Chun, these were the 22 coupler was supplied by Leighton, Wing & Kwong no right 23 only two problems about fixing the rebars that he 23 to choose any brands, any type of couplers can be used 24 24 for this project. We are providing labour only and your mentioned to you? A. The two problems, you mean the two couplers, one is 25 engineers were fully instructing and monitoring this

Page 51 Page 49 1 section of work." 1 A. I know that. 2 Do you see that? 2 Q. Did Ah Chun say that to you in February 2018, when you 3 3 A. (In English) Yes. asked him about the problems? 4 Q. Can you confirm this was based on what Ah Chun told you 4 A. Yes. 5 and what you then passed on for him to draft? 5 Q. In which case, can you help me: if he did tell you in 6 A. Yes, that's correct. 6 February about the problems that he saw in January 2017, 7 Q. Take it from me -- and I think Mr Pennicott also raised 7 it doesn't make sense for this letter to say that 8 this -- in terms of the stitch joint works in the NAT, 8 Ah Chun enquired with Henry in February about the 9 9 you know there are three stitch joints in the NAT; couplers and the threads to be used or ordered. Do you 10 correct? 10 accept that? 11 A. Yes. 11 A. I only wrote according to what I asked him at that time. 12 Q. In this Inquiry, we have given shorthand terms for these 12 Q. Right. What I'm suggesting to you is this. Ah Chun, 13 joints, but in order not to confuse you, I would 13 according to Ah Chun, he already saw these problems in 14 14 describe them in longhand rather than shorthand. In early January 2017, therefore he could not have enquired 15 terms of the stitch joint works in the NAT, the earliest 15 with Henry in February 2017 about what threads or what 16 one when work was done was the EWL stitch joint kind of threading materials or what kind of couplers to 16 17 1111/1112. Are you aware of that? 17 order, as described in this letter. 18 18 A. Well, if you say this now, that is the case. But then A. Yes. 19 Q. We in this Inquiry have called that "joint 3"; all 19 I only wrote what he told me at that time. 20 right? 20 Q. Can you look in the middle of page 291: 21 A. (Nodded head). 21 "The captioned work was launched in July 2017." 22. 22 I take it that when the letter says "The captioned Q. Take it from me, that was done in late January, or work 23 started in late January; all right? 23 work", it is referring to the stitch joint at the NSL 24 A. (Nodded head). 24 between 1111 and 1112; correct? 25 MR PENNICOTT: 2017. 25 A. Correct. Page 50 Page 52 MR SHIEH: 2017. Q. And maybe the internal joint within 1111/1112; correct? 1 1 2 And you know that there is actually a joint called 2 A. Well, it should be only 1111 and 1112. 3 3 Q. Thank you. So it's NSL 1111/1112, when you talk about the shunt neck joint in the NAT; correct? 4 4 July 2017? A. Yes, I know. 5 5 Q. That was on the EWL; you know that? A. Yes. 6 A. Yes, I know that. 6 Q. Thank you. So that's what we call "joint 1" in this 7 7 Q. That also involved screwing rebars into couplers on the 8 8 contract 1111 side; do you know that? The letter goes on to say: 9 A. I know that. 9 "After the concrete surface had been hacked off 10 10 Q. Work on the shunt neck joint started in early January (Actually some of the couplers still not yet disposal 11 11 2017; you know that? after Leighton say hacked works completed), the 12 12 A. I knew that. connection was found to be coupler with taper-cut 13 Q. Ah Chun has told us in this Inquiry that way back in 13 threads. Our Chun stated right away that the rebar we 14 early January, when work started on the shunt neck joint 14 prepared according to Leighton's information which could 15 on the East West Link, EWL, he already saw problems 15 not tighten into the coupler completely. However, 16 about mismatch in shape between couplers and threads, as 16 according to the verbal instruction given by Leighton, 17 well as not hacking all the concrete, in early January. 17 there was not enough time to rethread the rebar and your 18 18 Are you aware of that? company urged our side to try our best to tighten ... 19 A. You ask me when I knew about it? 19 Moreover, because of the differences in the design of 20 20 Q. Do you know it is Ah Chun's evidence in this Inquiry the two contracts, your company believe there is no need 21 that in early January, when work started on the shunt 21 to tighten rebar in all the coupler left by contract 22 22 neck joint, he, Ah Chun, already saw problems about no. 1111." 23 mismatch in shape as well as failure to hack off all the 23 Do you see that paragraph? 24 24 concrete? Do you know Ah Chun said this to this A. Yes. 25 Inquiry? 25 Q. What I want to ask you is this. This letter made it --

Page 55 Page 53 1 this letter looked as though the problem about 1 MR SHIEH: Well, if Mr Tsoi wants -- because I had thought 2 a mismatch was first found in July 2017, when in fact, 2 that the question of charging method is no longer in 3 3 according to Ah Chun, if what Ah Chun said is correct, issue. 4 the problem had been discovered half a year ago, in 4 MR TSOI: If that's the case and if it's not going to be 5 5 January 2017. Do you accept that? suggested that there is a motive there, then of course, 6 A. No, I don't accept that. 6 as I say, I'm not going to say any more about this. But 7 Q. When Ah Chun described what he regarded to be problems 7 it has been suggested to Mr Ng that there is a motive 8 to you, did he tell you that he already saw these 8 for Loyal Ease to do the work as quickly as possible. 9 problems in January 2017, when he worked on the shunt 9 Now, if that's no longer the suggestion, then of course 10 neck joint? 10 that is no longer an issue. 11 A. He did not mention the month when he told me about it. 11 MR SHIEH: Mr Cheung sits in the back room. It's not 12 Q. If he did not mention the month, then why were you able 12 suggested that at the time when the relevant 13 to say in this letter "July 2017"? 13 conversations took place, Mr Cheung was consulted. So 14 14 A. We had work records. it is not something that I needed to put to Mr Cheung. 15 Q. The work records would tell you when work was done at 15 Perhaps I can actually spare the hassle by asking 16 different joints, but the work records wouldn't tell you 16 a few more questions, if that would put Mr Tsoi's mind 17 17 at what time Ah Chun saw any problems; correct? at ease. 18 18 Mr Cheung, some final questions. Can you confirm A. Correct. 19 Q. So, for when Ah Chun first saw any problems, you had to 19 that the first time that you ever heard about any 20 rely on what Ah Chun had told you; correct? 20 problems encountered on site by Ah Chun concerning 21 A. That's correct. 21 difficulty or impossibility of screwing in, and what 22. 22. Henry Lai is said to have instructed Ah Chun, was in Q. I put to you again, in this letter, there is no 23 indication that problems had already been discovered by 23 February 2018? 24 Ah Chun in January 2017; correct? 24 A. Right. 25 A. Yes. 25 Q. And so it would be obvious but I'm suggesting to you, at Page 54 Page 56 Q. And if what Ah Chun said is true, that -- sorry, let me 1 the time when the relevant works took place, whether in 1 2 2 January 2017 or in July 2017, Ah Chun did not contact start again. 3 3 And if problems had already been encountered in you to ask you for any decision or instructions as to 4 4 January for the shunt neck joint, there is no way in how he should proceed? 5 5 which Ah Chun could still enquire with Henry in February A. He did not. 6 what kind of materials to prepare, and for Henry to 6 Q. So whatever act or whatever ways of doing things on site 7 7 instruct Ah Chun to prepare materials of parallel in January or July 2017 in relation to the stitch joints 8 threads; do you accept that? 8 and the shunt neck joints were not done as a result of 9 A. Yes. 9 any decision or instructions given by you; correct? 10 10 A. That is correct, no. MR SHIEH: I have no further questions. 11 MR SHIEH: I have no further questions. On that basis, 11 MR TSOI: I'm sorry, I hesitate to interrupt, but I raise 12 this now because Mr Shieh did put to Ah Chun in Day 3 of 12 there is nothing I need to put to him about any thinking 13 his cross-examination with Ah Chun in relation to the 13 behind anything which could have motivated Ah Chun to do 14 14 unit weight charging method of the sub-contract, and things. 15 15 thereby suggesting a motive as to why there may be MR TSOI: I'm grateful. 16 a case where it was Loyal Ease who would decide to rush 16 CHAIRMAN: Yes. 17 the work. 17 Mr Boulding? 18 Now, I wonder if Mr Shieh still maintains that 18 MR BOULDING: Sir, we have no questions for this witness. 19 position, because if he does then it is only fair that 19 Thank you. 20 20 Cross-examination by MR HO he puts it to this witness, who knows something about 21 the sub-contract. Of course, if he does not, then 21 MR HO: Mr Cheung, good morning. I appear for the 22 22 I would not say anything more about that. But it's only government. I have some questions for you. 23 23 fair because this is the witness that the case should be Can you please pick up your witness statement and 24 24 put to, and if the witness has an answer then let the turn to paragraph 36. 25 witness answer it. 25 A. 36.

Page 59 Page 57 Q. Now, in subparagraph (1), you talk about clause 7.4 in 1 O. Correct. 1 2 the sub-contract, which disallows Wing & Kwong from 2 A. Yes, I can see that. 3 3 contacting MTRC. Do you see that? Q. You presumably received information about this 4 4 conversation from Ah Chun; correct? A. I see that. 5 5 Q. Can I just ask this: is this a common clause in the A. Right. 6 industry? 6 Q. This conversation does not appear in either Ah Chun's 7 A. Yes. 7 witness statement or your witness statement, so my 8 Q. Do you know what is the rationale behind this clause? 8 question to you is: are you still sure that this 9 A. Maybe the instructions might not be correct, may not be 9 conversation took place? 10 10 clear, and it doesn't represent the instructions from A. Yes. 11 the main contractors. The contract party is between us 11 Q. And on what basis? A. Well, this letter was written after the telephone 12 and the main contractor, so we can't communicate with 12 13 13 conversation with Ah Chun. It's based on that that the other parties. 14 14 letter was written. Q. Well, in the present case, have you or any of your 15 colleagues instructed the Wing & Kwong workers not to 15 Q. There just was one last topic I want to explore with communicate with MTRC directly? 16 16 you. If you would be kind enough to look at bundle EE1, 17 17 A. No such instructions have been given. page 306. 18 18 Q. Because I just want to make it clear whether there is In this letter, you would see that Leighton had 19 any -- whether it is Wing & Kwong's stance that you 19 threatened to recover the rectification costs from Wing 20 actually encountered any difficulties in reporting the 20 & Kwong. 21 matter to MTRC because of the legal restriction in this 21 So may I ask, after or subsequent to this letter, 22 22. sub-contract. was there any follow-up action from Leighton? 23 A. In general, that is the case. Well, not really legal 23 A. No. 24 restrictions, but that is the general channels of 24 Q. Are there any ongoing court proceedings or arbitration 25 communications at the site. It's very rare that we 25 proceedings between you and Leighton, or between Wing Page 58 Page 60 1 would communicate with the contract owner or the MTR. 1 & Kwong and Leighton? 2 We usually communicate with the main contractor. 2 3 3 Q. I see. Perhaps we will move to another topic. MR HO: Thank you, Mr Cheung. I have no other questions for 4 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, Mr Ho, we are still getting 4 5 the translation. 5 Re-examination by MR TSOI 6 I think we have finished now. 6 MR TSOI: Mr Cheung, just going back to the letter which you MR HO: Perhaps we can move to another topic just touched on 7 7 have been questioned extensively -- oh, Pypun, I am so 8 8 by Mr Pennicott and Mr Shieh. Can you turn to sorry. 9 bundle EE1, page 290. 9 MR LIU: I have no questions from Pypun. 10 10 In the penultimate paragraph on this page, you talk MR TSOI: Sorry, I had not anticipated that. 11 about deliberating -- Mr Ng Man Chun deliberating the 11 Going back to the letter, Mr Cheung, that you have 12 particulars of the relevant location with Mr Henry Lai. 12 been questioned extensively on -- we can find that at 13 Do you see that? 13 E29E290. 14 A. EE290? Yes. 14 A. (In English) Yes. Q. What do the particulars here involve? Does it involve Q. Just on the question Mr Ho asked you, about the 15 15 the type of couplers or the type of rebars to be 16 16 suggestion at the end of that page that there was 17 ordered? 17 conversation between Chun and Henry in February 2017 --18 A. Yes, the type of threaded bars to be ordered. 18 can you see that? 19 Q. Now, in the last paragraph on this page, you mention 19 A. Mmm. 20 a conversation between Ng Man Chun and Henry in February 20 Q. You said during cross-examination by Mr Shieh that 21 2017, and in that conversation Ah Chun enquired with 21 Ah Chun did not actually tell you the month; right? 22 Henry Lai about the type of rebars to be ordered. Do 22 A. Mmm. 23 you see that? 23 Q. So I just want to clarify with you whether -- doing the 24 A. Penultimate paragraph of EE290, the one that starts 24 best you can, can you recall, the month you say there, 25 with, "To avoid the possibility of any instability"? 25 was that something Ah Chun told you, or was it something

Page 61 Page 63 you read certain things and worked out yourself? Which 1 MR TSOI: I believe I may have the references. I think he 1 2 2 mentions this in his first statement at paragraph 21. 3 3 We can see that at page CC6491. Then he says it in A. I really cannot recall. 4 4 witness statement number 3. Q. Going back to, then, the contract, the 5 MR PENNICOTT: Paragraph 11. 5 sub-contract -- you have been shown this clause, 6 clause 2.6. I think we can find that at page CC876. 6 MR TSOI: Paragraph 11, at page CC6553. 7 7 MR SHIEH: I want to take a rather pragmatic approach, Remember you were shown this clause, clause 2.6, by 8 Mr Shieh? 8 because instead of opposing or objecting or whatever, 9 A. Mmm. 9 because this was filed some time ago, but if Mr Tsoi 10 10 Q. And you confirmed that no written prior consent was actually has some documents to show, rather than to try 11 sought or obtained from Leighton for the sub-contract 11 to appear to be cutting things out, I'm perfectly 12 with Loyal Ease; yes? 12 content for the document to be shown and we can then 13 A. (Nodded head). 13 consider it and take instructions. 14 14 Q. I want to ask you this. Although we know no written MR TSOI: I'm really in your hands, Chairman. 15 15 consent from Leighton was obtained, in your knowledge, CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I was having a brief word with the 16 co-Commissioner and I took my headphones off, so 16 did Leighton know about Loyal Ease? 17 17 A. Certainly they know. I missed that. 18 18 Mr Shieh, apologies -- could you repeat that? Q. Why do you say that? 19 19 A. Because when the interim payment was submitted, MR SHIEH: I was just saying I would take a rather pragmatic 20 sometimes they would ask us for payment records of 20 approach. Instead of trying to object or oppose, if 21 21 labourers. At the time the final account was settled, Mr Tsoi has some documents to show, I am content for 22 22 we would need to give them proof that we have paid documents to be produced and then we can consider it. 23 labourers and we would submit all payment records from 23 Even though this point has actually in Mr Kitching's 24 Loyal Ease to their QS. Sometimes, in incidents where 24 statement for some time, I am content for him to produce 25 labourers were injured, we had to submit information of 25 whatever documents he wants to produce now. Page 64 1 CHAIRMAN: All right. 1 payment, we would submit Loyal Ease payment record to 2 Leighton by mail and by hand. That's why they are aware 2 MR TSOI: Perhaps the easiest way may be for the witness to 3 3 produce them to the Commission and then the Commission of the company Loyal Ease. 4 4 Q. Have you got proof of that? can circulate them to the parties, and if anything 5 5 A. I have got it with me. May I produce it? arises then we can of course recall Mr Cheung, but 6 MR TSOI: If it pleases the Commission -- because again, if 6 7 I may, the dilemma I'm in is that it has been suggested 7 CHAIRMAN: All right. Let's do it on that basis. 8 by Mr Jonathan Kitching that Leighton was not aware of 8 MR TSOI: There is one last issue I would like to clarify Loyal Ease. Now, that is not exactly the suggestion put 9 9 with Mr Cheung. 10 10 Mr Cheung, in relation to the sub-contract with by my learned friend, because my learned friend is very 11 11 restricted in that no written prior consent was Loyal Ease that we can see at, I think, EE401. That's 12 12 obtained. So, again, I wonder whether it is the the Chinese version. I think the English version may be 13 suggestion that Leighton did not know about Loyal Ease 13 EE402. 14 14 at all, or is it just that no prior consent had been Prior to this Inquiry, has this sub-contract ever 15 15 obtained, according to clause 2.6? been supplied to Leighton? 16 MR SHIEH: Well, it's really a very small point. If my 16 17 learned friend has a document which, according to him, 17 Q. Why? What were the circumstances that it was supplied 18 18 to Leighton? shows any kind of knowledge on our part, then we are 19 content for those to be produced and we can consider 19 A. There was a worker who was injured. Leighton asked us 20 20 to prove the identity of the worker with some documents, 21 MR TSOI: Well, sure. Would the witness then like to --21 and we also gave Leighton this sub-contract. 22 22 MR SHIEH: Subject of course to Mr Pennicott's observation Q. Can you now recall exactly to whom it was supplied to? 23 23 as to how it fits into the overall scheme of things. A. I have printed that email and I have it with me. 24 24 MR PENNICOTT: Sorry, I'm just looking at Mr Kitching's Q. Perhaps that would be one of the materials that you 25 witness statement. 25 supply to the Commission for them to circulate; all

1	Page 65		Page 67
	right?	1	witness has finished his evidence, subject to possible
2	A. Yes, I can do that.	2	recall.
3	MR TSOI: I have no further questions.	3	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir.
4	CHAIRMAN: Yes. I take it that the correspondence and other	4	CHAIRMAN: All right.
5	documentation would be paginated and then circulated.	5	Mr Cheung, your evidence is now finished.
6	MR TSOI: Yes.	6	WITNESS: (In English) Thank you.
7	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I wonder if I might, just at this	7	CHAIRMAN: So you can go. There is a possibility, however,
8	juncture, invite Mr Cheung to hand over those documents	8	because of the new documents which you have just taken
9	now, if you've got them.	9	out of your bag, that once they have been studied, you
10	A. Yes, certainly.	10	may have to come back, just to answer some questions in
11	A. (In English) Can I open my box? (Handed).	11	respect of that documentation. Okay?
12	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	12	WITNESS: (In English) Got it.
13	MR PENNICOTT: He worryingly has a suitcase!	13	CHAIRMAN: But you can work on the basis that you have now
14	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I saw that on the way in.	14	finished your evidence and free to go. Okay?
15	CHAIRMAN: Oh dear, yes.	15	WITNESS: (In English) So I can discuss this matter?
16	WITNESS: (In English) This is the email we sent to	16	CHAIRMAN: Yes, you may. You have finished your evidence.
17	Leightons about the injured workers with the contract.	17	WITNESS: (In English) Thank you.
18	And this is the supporting document we submit to	18	CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
19	Leighton, Colin, Mark Manning and Kenneth about the	19	WITNESS: (Chinese spoken).
20	Loyal Ease payment record. Actually we submit to them	20	(The witness was released)
21	every month but I cannot find the record but I found	21	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, subject to what we have just been
22	some. Maybe not every month but sometimes.	22	discussing with Mr Cheung, that concludes the three
23	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, can I just make some enquiries as to how	23	witnesses from Wing & Kwong, so we are now going to
24	quickly we could get these paginated and copied?	24	obviously we've had Mr Lai already from Leighton, so we
25	CHAIRMAN: Certainly.	25	will now be returning to the Leighton witnesses and the
	Page 66		Page 68
1	(Discussion off the record)	1	next Leighton witness is Mr Jonathan Kitching.
2	MR PENNICOTT: Second thoughts are best. We can get these	2	Sir, before we call Mr Shieh calls Mr Kitching,
3	paginated and copied relatively quickly. What was going	3	can I just mention one matter, and it's this. We have
4	through my mind was trying to avoid the necessity of	4	a witness statement from a Mr Daniel Teoh, a Leighton
5	having to recall Mr Cheung at some time in the future	5	witness. His witness statement is at CC10/6498 and is
6	and try to get this done as quickly as possible, even	6	
l		O	dated 24 May 2019.
7	this afternoon. On the other hand, I recognise it is	7	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that
	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of		Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not
7 8 9	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further	7	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his
7 8 9 10	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon.	7 8 9 10	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's
7 8 9 10 11	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are	7 8 9 10 11	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way.
7 8 9 10 11 12	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly	7 8 9 10 11 12	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that,	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully,
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had planned to do so.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully, everybody has indicated there is no desire to ask Cheung
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had planned to do so. CHAIRMAN: That seems the best way forward.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully, everybody has indicated there is no desire to ask Cheung Chi Wai any questions, so he hasn't even got onto the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had planned to do so. CHAIRMAN: That seems the best way forward. MR PENNICOTT: That's probably the best way of doing it.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully, everybody has indicated there is no desire to ask Cheung Chi Wai any questions, so he hasn't even got onto the list, but anyway he won't be appearing on the list, but
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had planned to do so. CHAIRMAN: That seems the best way forward. MR PENNICOTT: That's probably the best way of doing it. MR SHIEH: Yes.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully, everybody has indicated there is no desire to ask Cheung Chi Wai any questions, so he hasn't even got onto the list, but anyway he won't be appearing on the list, but similarly, his witness statement, which is at C10/6532,
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	pretty unfair to Leighton to give them this amount of documentation and invite them to put any further questions to Mr Cheung this afternoon. So I think actually probably second thoughts are best and we should do this in a rather more orderly fashion. So I will obviously organise the pagination and copying of these documents, and if, in the fullness of time, Leighton or anybody else feel, or I feel, that we need to invite Mr Cheung to come back, we will do that, rather than hold him here for this afternoon, and we will just proceed with the next witnesses as we had planned to do so. CHAIRMAN: That seems the best way forward. MR PENNICOTT: That's probably the best way of doing it.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Sir, all parties and the Commission have agreed that no questions need to be asked of Mr Teoh, so he will not be called. His name will fall off the list, but his witness statement will be uploaded onto the Commission's website in the usual way. Secondly and similarly, we have a witness statement from a Mr Cheung Chi Wai that was dated 30 May, that is on Thursday last week. Mr Cheung Chi Wai's name did not get onto the timetable, and you may recall it's a very short statement and he was the interpreter at a conversation between Mr Kitching and Ah Chun CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR PENNICOTT: at that meeting. Again, helpfully, everybody has indicated there is no desire to ask Cheung Chi Wai any questions, so he hasn't even got onto the list, but anyway he won't be appearing on the list, but

	Page 69		Page 71
1	MR PENNICOTT: Just so that everybody knows where we are	1	witness statements as your evidence in this Commission
2	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	2	of Inquiry?
3	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, Mr Kitching is here, so I now	3	A. Yes, I do.
4	proceed to call Mr Jonathan Kitching.	4	Q. Thank you. Now, please remain seated because counsel
5	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	5	for the Commission, Mr Pennicott in front of me, and
6	MR JONATHAN CHARLES KITCHING (affirmed)	6	counsel for the other parties may have questions for
7	Examination-in-chief by MR SHIEH	7	you, as may the Commission, and after all the
8	MR SHIEH: Mr Kitching, thanks for coming to give evidence.	8	questioning I would have a chance to ask you follow-up
9	You have made three witness statements for the	9	questions by way of re-examination if I want to. Do you
10	purpose of this Commission of Inquiry. I will be taking	10	understand?
11	you to those statements. But before I do so, can I ask	11	A. I understand, yes.
12	you to look at bundle CC2, page 529.	12	MR SHIEH: Before examination of Mr Kitching begins, can
13	A. Okay, on the screen.	13	I just lay down a marker? It relates to the documents
14	Q. This is a corporate chart, an organisation chart, as of	14	just produced by Mr Tsoi concerning the alleged
15	31 August 2017. I'm just trying to place you in this	15	knowledge by Leighton of the sub-contract with Loyal
16	organisation chart. So if you look at the top, you see	16	Ease.
17	the blue box, "MTRC"; yes?	17	As I said, I took a rather pragmatic approach and
18	A. Correct.	18	I didn't want to create any obstruction, but in case
19	Q. And we can see your photograph, in a more casual outfit,	19	anyone wants to ask questions of Mr Kitching concerning
20	immediately below "MTRC"?	20	those documents, could I ask that those questions not be
21	A. Correct.	21	asked immediately but wait until after the lunch break?
22	Q. So that was the position you occupied at the material	22	And I would also ask that after we have had a chance of
23	time in this case, 2017 and 2018?	23	seeing the documents, we have limited permission to
24	A. Correct.	24	speak to Mr Kitching confined solely on the subject
25	Q. As project director?	25	matter of those new documents? I didn't raise it at the
23	Q. As project director:	23	matter of those new documents: I didn't raise it at the
	Page 70		Page 72
1	A. Yes, correct.	1	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope
2	A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you.	2	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so
	A. Yes, correct.Q. Thank you.Can you then look at your witness statements. First	2 3	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to
2 3 4	A. Yes, correct.Q. Thank you.Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487.	2 3 4	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those
2 3	A. Yes, correct.Q. Thank you.Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487.A. Yes.	2 3 4 5	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable.
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? 	2 3 4 5 6	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible.
2 3 4 5	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh took you to that that was dated August 2017. As
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. A. Yes. Q. That is your third witness statement? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh took you to that that was dated August 2017. As I understand it, it was at about that time that you took
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. A. Yes. Q. That is your third witness statement? A. Correct. Q. And your signature at 6553? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh took you to that that was dated August 2017. As I understand it, it was at about that time that you took up your position as project director; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. A. Yes. Q. That is your third witness statement? A. Correct. Q. And your signature at 6553? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh took you to that that was dated August 2017. As I understand it, it was at about that time that you took up your position as project director; is that right? A. It was very late August 2017, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Yes, correct. Q. Thank you. Can you then look at your witness statements. First of all, CC10, page 6487. A. Yes. Q. That is your first witness statement? A. Correct. Q. If you turn to page 6491, that is your signature on that page, is it? A. That is correct. Q. Then can you turn in the same bundle to page 6534. A. Yes. Q. That is your second witness statement? A. Yes, correct. Q. And at 6535, is that your signature? A. Yes, it is. Q. Lastly, CC11, bundle CC11. A. Mm-hmm. Q. At page 6548. A. Yes. Q. That is your third witness statement? A. Correct. Q. And your signature at 6553? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	time because I don't want to take up time, but I hope this is not controversial. If documents are produced so recently, we should, in fairness, have a chance to confer with Mr Kitching solely on the point of those documents. I hope that is acceptable. CHAIRMAN: It sounds sensible. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, it is entirely acceptable, of course, to the Commission. As Mr Shieh has indicated, that must be entirely right. I certainly won't be asking any questions about those documents, not yet having seen them. CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you, Mr Shieh. That's acceptable MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, sir. Examination by MR PENNICOTT Q. Mr Kitching, Mr Shieh has already explained how it's going to work so I'm not going to repeat that, and good afternoon and thank you very much on behalf of the Commission for coming to give evidence. A. A pleasure. Q. We have seen from the organisation chart that Mr Shieh took you to that that was dated August 2017. As I understand it, it was at about that time that you took up your position as project director; is that right?

Page 76

Page 73 1 particular project before taking up your position as 2 project director in August 2011? 3 A. No, absolutely nothing. 4 Q. And that means the whole of the SCL project, not just

5 this contract? 6 A. The whole of the SCL project, correct.

7 Q. I think we saw very fleetingly to the left of your 8 photograph was Mr Zervaas?

9 A. Correct.

10 Q. Was he your predecessor; have I got that right?

11 A. Yes, he was the -- my predecessor, correct, yes.

12 Q. I had to think back to the first part of the Inquiry for

13 that. All right. 14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2

3

6

9

15

16

17

18

So I think it must follow from that that Mr Zervaas was the project director at the time of the construction of the joints, the stitch joints and the construction joint, with which we are concerned?

18 A. I believe this is fact, yes.

> Q. Okay. Now, we saw that site organisation chart, and perhaps just for the purposes of my next couple of questions we could get it back up on the screen, please. It's CC2/529.

I don't know if we could just take out the MTRC, as it were, with the greatest of respect, to see the next

Page 75

1 getting anywhere, then he would be able to elevate it to 2 more senior levels.

3 Q. Is the sort of culture of the organisation that you 4 would encourage people to tell their senior managers, if

5 they felt in that way?

6 A. Obviously I can't talk for the people before me, but 7 certainly in my case I try and promote that; I have

8 an open-door policy.

9 Q. As the works proceed in any particular area, who is 10 responsible for monitoring the sufficiency of the number 11 of personnel that have been deployed?

12 A. Again, it's the section manager.

13 Q. So if, as we know, as unfortunately happened, there are 14 quite a number -- and let's just focus on the NAT for

15 the moment.

16 A. Sure.

17 Q. We are going to be discussing other areas with other 18 witnesses -- RISC forms are not being submitted, issued

19 and submitted, from Leighton to the MTR, is that

20 something the section manager ought to know about?

21 A. For sure.

22 Q. This is not something that -- let's say Henry Lai is 23 responsible, let's say he's responsible for issuing and 24 submitting the RISC forms -- this is not something that 25

would be unknown to the more senior personnel; would you

Page 74

A. Yes. 1

> Q. Can I ask you this, as a general question arising out of some evidence that Mr Henry Lai gave to the Commission.

4 Mr Kitching, who is ultimately responsible for

5 determining the number and the discipline of the

personnel that are deployed to any given area of the

7 contract? I mean, we are here concerned with primarily

8 the NAT, the SAT and the HHS, as you know. Who

determines, as I say, the discipline, the number of

10 personnel deployed to each area?

11 A. Typically it will be the person in charge of that area, 12 such as a section manager or a construction manager.

13 Obviously it gets elevated to the project director for 14

approval.

Q. So if one is focusing just on the NAT for the moment -and the reason I'm asking you this question, as you perhaps may pick up, is that in answer to some questions from the Chairman and the Commissioner, Mr Lai told us,

19 Henry Lai told us, that at times he felt overstretched,

20 overworked, and this was one of the reasons why the RISC 21 forms weren't submitted, issued and submitted. And so,

22 if he had that sort of problem, who would you expect him

23 to take that problem to?

24 A. Initially, it would be his immediate supervisor, his 25 immediate section manager, and if he felt he wasn't

1 accept that?

2 CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I don't quite --

3 A. We --

6

7

8

9

10

18

19

4 CHAIRMAN: I do apologise. I have perhaps not understood 5

that as well as I should have done.

MR PENNICOTT: No, no. Let me try it again.

Let's assume for the moment that Henry Lai himself is responsible for issuing and submitting RISC forms to the MTR for hold-point inspections, let's say, and let's say there's an absence of those RISC forms, as we know

11 there is. Is that something you would expect Mr Lai's 12 senior, senior manager, whoever, to know about? It's

13 not something Mr Lai would hide from them?

14 A. I would expect the more senior people to understand it, 15 yes.

16 Q. To appreciate --

17 A. To appreciate that they're not being done.

Q. And how high up the organisation would you expect that appreciation to go?

20 A. To the top. I mean, if it's habitual and not being done, it should be elevated up to the top until it's 21 22 sorted out.

23 Q. When you took up your position as project director,

24 Mr Kitching, did you familiarise yourself with

25 Leighton's contractual obligations with regard to the

24

25

A. Good afternoon.

MR PENNICOTT: Mr Kitching, good afternoon.

Page 79 Page 77 1 supervision that they should be providing when executing 1 Q. Moving on, in paragraphs 5 to 8 of your first witness 2 2 statement -- that's at CC10/6488 -- you refer to your 3 3 A. Sorry, can you repeat that question? request to Mr Holden, William Holden, to investigate the 4 4 cracking and the water seepage to the NSL 1111/1112 Q. Sure. Let's put it in context. We've got a rebar 5 5 stitch joint. Do you see that? fixing sub-contractor. I accept that by the time you 6 arrived, it was probably more or less finished --6 A. Yes, I see that. 7 7 Q. You say in paragraph 6 that Mr Holden reported the crack A. Yes. 8 8 O. -- because the civil works, I think, on the civil side, to you, recommended that more breaking up -- or breaking 9 were more or less complete at that time; is that right? 9 open, rather -- should be done of the concrete along the 10 10 NSL stitch joint in order to identify the cause of the A. They were, yes. 11 Q. Did you make it your business to find out what level of 11 cracking and water leakage. 12 supervision should have been applied to that rebar 12 Mr Kitching, in your view, was the cause of the 13 fixing sub-contractor by Leighton? 13 cracking and the water leakage definitively determined? 14 14 A. Well, as you rightly say, the works were complete when A. We had had an issue with water coming in for a while, 15 15 and then it got noticeably larger in early February I started, so I wasn't really looking at what should 16 I think it was. When we opened up some of the areas and 16 have been done in the past. I was looking for what we 17 17 have, resources we have, to complete the rest of the found some of the couplers not connected, we assumed 18 that that was the cause. Whether it was definitive --18 works. 19 Q. Okay. It's just that we know -- and I won't take you to 19 I'm not a structural engineer so it's difficult for me 20 it but we've seen it a couple of times already -- there 20 to say, but I would have thought it would have 21 21 was apparently on the NAT, for example, a requirement to exacerbated the problem. 22. 22 keep a log book and various details in that log book. Q. So there was this assumption made by Leighton, and 23 A. Mm-hmm. 23 I assume assumption made by the MTRC as well, that 24 24 Q. And that's not something that you were aware of, having discovered the unconnected rebar, that that was 25 presumably? 25 likely to be the cause? Page 78 Page 80 A. Not at the time, no. When I started, no. 1 A. Yes. 1 2 Q. It's something you've subsequently --2 Q. Did you go yourself to the site and look at the 3 3 A. Subsequently learnt, yes. locations that have been opened up? 4 4 MR PENNICOTT: All right. A. Yes, I did. 5 5 Sir, I'm about to go on now to a completely separate Q. Would you accept this, Mr Kitching --6 topic. I see it's three minutes to 1.00. 6 CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. I do apologise. You are 7 7 CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly. saying the failure to connect was the probable cause, in 8 MR PENNICOTT: Perhaps we could come back at 2.15? 8 your view, without in-depth examination, of the water 9 CHAIRMAN: 2.15. 9 leakage and the concrete cracking, or just one or the 10 other? 10 We are going to adjourn now to 2.15, Mr Kitching. 11 11 WITNESS: Okay. Sorry. CHAIRMAN: One thing is said to all witnesses, when 12 12 MR PENNICOTT: No, no, no, that's a fair point. 13 I remember: when you are giving your evidence, when we 13 A. Water leakage is quite a common occurrence in the 14 14 have these form of breaks, you are not entitled to industry, especially in underground structures, where we 15 15 discuss your evidence with anybody else. You can need to fix it. 16 obviously speak about other things, but you are not 16 CHAIRMAN: Yes. 17 entitled to sit down and analyse or discuss or ask 17 A. That wasn't -- the water leak wasn't the concern at the 18 18 time. The concern was when the crack got noticeably questions about your evidence. 19 WITNESS: I understand. 19 wider at, I forget, I think early February time. That 20 20 was more the concern. CHAIRMAN: Okay. 2.15. 21 (12.58 pm) 21 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 22 (The luncheon adjournment) MR PENNICOTT: Would I be right in thinking that when the 23 23 (2.18 pm)water seepage and perhaps more importantly the cracking

occurred, this was regarded by you as a serious matter,

you personally as a serious matter?

24

25

Page 83 Page 81 A. Yes. 1 rebar was not properly connected to the couplers at the 1 2 Q. Did you think it warranted a thorough, rigorous 2 NAT stitch joints and the SNJ and pressed him to explain 3 3 inspection -- sorry, investigation? what happened. I cannot recall the exact words of the 4 A. We conducted at the time an investigation into what we 4 conversation but the gist of Henry's response was that 5 5 thought the cause is. Our focus or my focus at that he had no idea why the defects had occurred and did not 6 time was to establish the extent of any problems and 6 remember anything of note about the NAT stitch joints 7 7 what remedial works we had to do. That was my focus at and the SNJ. I also recall that Henry was upset when he 8 the time, to go into an in-depth inquiry, for want of 8 heard about the defects." 9 a better word. To establish why it happened, we didn't 9 Can you recall whether that conversation with Mr Lai 10 10 go down that road at that time. occurred before or after the opening-up had been done? 11 Q. So you would accept, would you, Mr Kitching, that there 11 A. I can't recall the exact date but it would have been 12 is no available in-depth, detailed report, analysing 12 around the time that the crack opened up and we had 13 joint by joint what had -- the causation, for want of 13 opened up some of the areas to look at the couplers. 14 14 a better word --Q. You received -- and we can look at it if necessary --NCR95 from the MTR --15 15 A. There is not. 16 Q. -- of what happened? 16 A. Mm-hmm. 17 A. There is not. 17 Q. -- on 9 February 2018, which as we know had some 18 photographs attached to it which showed, at least some 18 Q. And you were not asked to do that by the MTRC, as 19 I understand it? 19 of them showed, the unconnected rebar. A. Yes. 20 A. No, I don't recall being asked, no. 20 21 Q. So would this be fair, Mr Kitching: having seen the 21 Q. Did your conversation with Mr Lai take place before or 22. 22 after receipt of that NCR; can you recall? water seepage, discovered the cracks, cracks increasing 23 in size, having opened up a certain number of areas, 23 A. I don't recall the exact date when I spoke to Henry. 24 discovered the unconnected rebar, that a relatively 24 25 quick decision was made that the three stitch joints 25 You also go on to talk about a conversation that you Page 82 Page 84 had with Joe Tam --1 just had to be demolished as soon as possible, taken 1 2 down and reconstructed? 2 A. Yes. 3 3 A. Correct. It wasn't much of a decision to make. It was Q. -- who was the construction manager for the NAT at the 4 4 time. You asked him the same sort of questions, but the made quickly. 5 5 Q. It was a pretty quick, no-brainer? gist of Mr Tam's response was that he was not personally 6 A. Yes, it was a no-brainer, a matter of a week or so 6 involved in supervising the works and he knew nothing about what had happened? 7 7 maybe. 8 Q. Can I just move on to something slightly different, 8 A. Correct. 9 albeit it is still to do with the problem with the 9 Q. And the conversation with Mr Tam, as you say, took place 10 10 at around the same time as the conversation with Mr Lai? stitch joints. 11 11 In your paragraph 9 of your first witness statement A. Correct. 12 Q. You wrote your first letter to Wing & Kwong on 12 at CC10/6488, you say: 13 "When I learned of the defects at the NAT stitch 13 12 February 2018. We will look at that in a moment. 14 14 joints and the joint at the SNJ, I personally sought out Did the conversation with Mr Lai -- forget about 15 15 and spoke to Leighton's engineer who supervised for Mr Tam -- did the conversation with Mr Lai take place 16 these works, Mr Henry Lai." 16 before you wrote that first letter? 17 Between August of 2017, when you took up your post 17 A. I can't recall. 18 as project director, and let's say early February 2018, 18 Q. That first letter is at EE -- sorry, before we go there, 19 had you met Mr Lai before? 19 slightly out of order -- another conversation you had 20 20 A. Yes, I had. was with Mr Ng, or Ah Chun, from Wing & Kwong. Do you 21 Q. You had had occasion to have discussions with him about 21 recall that? 22 22 other things? A. Vaguely. 23 23 A. Absolutely, yes. Q. You deal with that in your second witness statement at 24 24 paragraph 6. That's at CC10/6534, where you say: Q. And you said: 25 "During that conversation, I asked Henry why the 25 "In around early February we needed to ascertain the

1 extent of unconnected rebar to establish if a full 1 screen, I hope. It's up to you whether you want 2 reconstruction was required or some lesser remedial 2 copy or the screen. 3 works. I recall having an informal discussion with the 3 A. I don't mind.	hord
2 reconstruction was required or some lesser remedial 2 copy or the screen. 3 works. I recall having an informal discussion with the 3 A. I don't mind.	Haiu i
works. I recall having an informal discussion with the 3 A. I don't mind.	11010
4 Wing & Kwong supervisor" 4 Thanks.	
5 Who I think we can safely assume was Mr Ng or 5 Q. So here we are, 12 February, and just looking	at the
6 Ah Chun? 6 last paragraph I think you refer to this in you	
7 A. Correct. 7 witness statement, Mr Kitching, as a sort of fair	
8 Q. " via one of my engineers acting as interpreter. 8 standard type letters that would go out to	,
9 Although I do not recall the exact conversation, I am 9 sub-contractors in this sort of situation?	
informed that he confirmed maybe as many as 30 per cent 10 A. Correct, in any sort of situation where we have	e defects
or more of the couplers may not be connected." 11 from a sub-contractor, we would write a similar	
12 A. Correct. 12 Q. So who actually wrote this letter? I know you	
13 Q. I think he puts it around the other way, that 13 it, but who wrote it?	3181104
70 per cent were connected, but it probably perhaps 14 A. It looks like Will Holden drafted it. Maybe ou	ır
amounts to the same thing? 15 commercial manager checked it, by the look of	
16 A. It does. 16 Q. You get that from the initials at the bottom of	
17 Q. Again, do you have any recollection as to whether that 17 page?	
18 conversation took place before you wrote your first 18 A. Yes.	
letter on 12 February? 19 Q. In the last paragraph you say:	
20 A. No, I don't recall the exact date of that conversation.	ne
21 Q. Ah Chun, in his witness statement, tells us that it took 21 water leaks and cracks be due to defective work	
place a couple of days after he'd had a conversation 22 undertaken or the materials supplied by your co	
with Mr Cheung, who we were hearing from earlier, and on 23 will seek to recover all costs incurred in accord	
that basis the conversation, according to Mr Ng, 24 with the terms of the sub-contract."	
25 Ah Chun, must have taken place around 9 or 10 February. 25 The reality is, Mr Kitching, is it not, that this	
Page 86	Page 88
1 Would you dispute that? 1 particular sub-contractor, Wing & Kwong, didn	't supply
2 A. No. 2 any of the materials; do you agree with that?	11 7
3 Q. On that basis, probably, then the conversation may have 3 A. That's correct.	
4 taken place before you wrote the first letter? 4 Q. So those words were unnecessarily included in	n this
5 A. Could be. 5 letter?	
6 Q. Could be? All right. 6 A. Yes. It's a standard letter.	
7 CHAIRMAN: Could I ask sorry, I do apologise. 7 Q. Were you aware, when you wrote this letter, o	f what has
8 MR PENNICOTT: Of course. 8 now been described as the mismatch between the	ne threaded
9 CHAIRMAN: When you said to Henry Lai, who said he had no 9 rebar supplied by Leighton and the tapered cou	plers
memory of anything in particular, were you aware of the 10 installed by the Gammon-Kaden Joint Venture's	?
fact that it had been his area of responsibility to 11 A. No, at this time I wasn't aware of the Lenton c	ouplers.
generally oversee the construction and, more 12 Q. That you became aware of later?	
particularly, to conduct hold-point inspections? 13 A. Became aware of through investigation later.	
14 A. I was aware that it was his area of responsibility, yes, 14 Q. Then if you would be good enough, please, to	go to or be
and the roles that come with that, he should have done. 15 shown EE277. This is a letter of 23 February 2	018 from
16 CHAIRMAN: By then, was it becoming apparent that there 16 Wing & Kwong to yourself; do you see that?	
were there was fairly extensive failure? I mean 17 A. Yes, I do.	
18 A. In the early stage, no, because I think we only opened 18 Q. There's a reference to a deliberation, a convers	sation
up maybe half a dozen locations and exposed maybe four 19 perhaps, between Mr Ng and Mr Henry Lai; do	you see
20 or five couplers in each. So the extent of it was not 20 that?	
21 known at that stage. 21 A. Yes, I see it.	
22 CHAIRMAN: All right. Yes, thank you. 22 Q. Passing over that to the next paragraph, it says	s:
23 MR PENNICOTT: The first letter that you wrote, Mr Kitching, 23 "The material was ordered by Leighton"	
24 to Wing & Kwong is in a couple of places but it's most 24 And that's clearly right, is it not?	
25 conveniently found at EE271. I'll put that up on the 25 A. On the request of Wing & Kwong, yes.	

Page 91 Page 89 Q. "... and Wing & Kwong [had] no right to choose which 1 "Construction manager/project director". Is that your 1 2 type of coupler can be used for further connected with 2 3 1111 GCL." 3 A. No, that's the construction manager, Colin. 4 That's right, isn't it? 4 Q. That's Colin Mitchell's, is it? 5 5 A. Correct. A. Yes. 6 Q. "Also, all the works have been inspected by Leighton and 6 Q. So you didn't actually sign this backcharge? 7 relevant parties before concreting ..." 7 A. No. 8 That's right, isn't it? 8 Q. But you would have been aware of it? 9 A. I assume so. I wasn't there at the time but ... 9 A. I was aware of it, yes. 10 Q. That's what you must have assumed? 10 Q. Did you instruct it to be sent? 11 A. Assumed, yes. 11 A. I think we had a discussion and the commercial team 12 Q. "... to ensure all parties ... fully comply with 12 agreed it needed to be sent. Whether I instructed it, 13 standard and drawings so we don't take any 13 I don't remember, but it was certainly spoken about and 14 responsibility after concreting." 14 we agreed to send it. 15 15 The reference there to "type of coupler can be used Q. If we look at "Part C" of the document, "Detailed for further connected with 1111 GCL", leaving aside the 16 16 description of sub-contract works", it says: 17 precise language used, Mr Kitching, did this put you on 17 "Backcharge of rebar, labour, material and resources 18 18 to the mismatch point, or perhaps you had already required for NSL stitch joint rectification upon 19 discovered the mismatch point by now, 23 February; do 19 receiving NCR issued by MTRC." 20 20 And I think it's uncontroversial that NCR95 was sent you recall? 21 A. I think it was becoming evidence in around this time 21 with this backcharge notice? 22. 22 that we had different couplers in the Gammon joint. A. Correct. 23 Q. I think you tell us in paragraphs 14 and 15 that you had 23 Q. "You are to supply labour, material and resources for 24 another conversation with Henry Lai. 24 the rebar fixing for rectification works of stitch 25 A. Mm-hmm. 25 joint." Page 90 Page 92 Q. And you say that having referred not just to this letter 1 Did you really, at this stage, Mr Kitching, have any 1 2 that we've looked at but also the letter of 26 February, 2 intention of requiring or requesting Wing & Kwong to 3 3 carry out the remedial works? which we can look at in a moment. Was there just one 4 4 A. I didn't think we would get any response from Wing further conversation with Henry Lai after you had 5 5 received both letters, or did you speak to him after you & Kwong in relation to fixing it. 6 6 received this letter, of the 23rd? Q. It goes on to say: 7 "Break out of existing stitch joint, including 7 A. I had a couple of conversations with Henry. The exact 8 8 and/all flood protection, grouting et cetera. Design, timing in relation to receiving of letters, I can't 9 9 remember. procurement and erection of falsework and formwork." 10 10 Q. We'll come to the 26th in a moment. Now, it is right, is it not, that you clearly could 11 11 not have had any intention of asking Wing & Kwong to do Would you go, please, to page 285, EE285. 12 the breaking out of the existing stitch joint, because 12 On the 23rd, the same date as the letter we've just 13 13 been looking at, there is an email from Leighton to Wing Mr Holden tells us that on 15 February, ie eight days 14 14 before this backcharge notice was sent, it had already & Kwong; do you see that? 15 started? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. And it's enclosing what's called a sub-contractor 16 A. Correct. 17 17 backcharge notice? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, if I can just understand 18 18 so part C of this form, Mr Kitching, is not what you A. Correct. 19 Q. And the signatures at the bottom, in part F of this 19 expected Wing & Kwong to do; it's what -- your work had 20 to be carried out as a result of their defect; is that 20 form, are, as I understand, Regina Wong's, is that 21 right, and Kenneth Lau? 21 right? 22 A. That is correct. It would appear to be. I think it 22 A. Yes. 23 should have been worded better in that "this is what we 23 Q. And is that two signatures or one signature? 24 24 need you to do and this is what we will be charging for, A. Kenneth Lau? 25 Q. No, I beg your pardon -- to the right it's got 25 rather than asking you to come and do it." I think the

Page 95 Page 93 1 mismatch problem, because the Lenton couplers would have 1 wording could have been better. 2 2 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I understand. been revealed, presumably? 3 MR PENNICOTT: Do you know why the photographs and plans 3 A. Correct, yes. 4 were not sent to Wing & Kwong with the NCR? 4 Q. So when you say, as you do, in your witness statement, 5 A. No. 5 that there was little support for what Wing & Kwong were 6 Q. Wing & Kwong, on a number of occasions, ask you to set 6 saying to you in their letters, the existence of the 7 7 up a joint inspection of the areas of the stitch joints. mismatch does indeed, does it not, lend some support to 8 8 That didn't happen. Do you know why not? what they were saying? 9 9 A. I don't recall. I thought there was an inspection with A. No, I don't accept that, because, again, they are 10 Ah Chun, or at some point with one of the engineers. 10 responsible -- they have a duty of care for the work. 11 I thought they did go in. 11 They are responsible to install the works in accordance 12 Q. I think there was a very early inspection at just about 12 with the requirements. If there's reasons for not doing 13 the time of the meeting, but you had requests in writing 13 it, they should advise us in writing why. 14 14 Q. Because if one looks at it in this way, as a matter of from Mr Cheung, or Mr Chan who wrote these letters, for 15 a joint inspection, but no formal joint inspection was 15 fact, with the rebar that Leighton supplied Wing & Kwong 16 ever convened, as I understand it, between Wing & Kwong, 16 with, they couldn't fulfil that obligation, could they, 17 other than Ah Chun, and Leighton; is that right? 17 their contractual obligation to connect the rebar to the 18 18 A. That's correct. couplers? It was simply impossible, was it not? 19 19 Q. Do you know why that was? A. I'm not aware that Wing & Kwong requested the rebar. 20 20 A. Again, back to -- I didn't really see what benefit it I would expect the sub-contractor to request what rebar 21 21 would be at the time, because we had started the work or or what bits of materials he needs and by when to fulfil 22 were getting on with the work. It was a busy time, and 22 his role. 23 without wanting to -- at that time, without wanting to 23 Q. But there was no way that Wing & Kwong knew at the time 24 24 go into a witch hunt with everybody, the focus was to that they needed to request tapered threaded rebar as 25 get the repairs done and finished at that time. 25 opposed to parallel rebar, was there? Page 94 Page 96 1 Q. Thank you. If you knew about the mismatch at around 1 A. Why not? They could go and have a look on site. 2 23 February 2018, you really believed that there was 2 Q. It wasn't until they discovered and opened up -- when 3 the Gammon concrete had been removed and the Lenton 3 justification in sending this backcharge notice? 4 4 couplers had been exposed, it was only at that point A. It's the responsibility of the sub-contractor to make 5 that everybody knew. I mean, not even your engineer, 5 sure the works are installed and completed as per the Mr Lai, apparently, knew that the Lenton couplers were 6 contract requirement, and if that's not been the case 6 7 7 there. That's right, isn't it? and there's a defect and we have to do some remedial 8 works, then I would expect them to be liable for it, A. It appears to be the case, yes. 9 whether they do the work or somebody else does the work. 9 CHAIRMAN: Could you tell me, did you at about this time 10 10 discover that there was no RISC form or forms in regard Q. So you were taking a fairly strict contractual --11 adopting a very strict contractual position at the time? 11 to the stitch joints? 12 A. It would have been around -- I can't remember the time 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. When you did become aware of the mismatch problem, did 13 but it would have been around May -- March time, 14 14 it occur to you that there might be more to this than I think, it was becoming evident. 15 15 meets the eye? That this wasn't just a simple question CHAIRMAN: And were you able to ascertain who from MTR had been responsible together with Henry Lai for inspections 16 of some defects in the sense of rebar not being 16 17 17 connected to couplers, but there was actually a rather of the stitch joints? 18 fundamental problem that had arisen? 18 A. There were I think two inspectors, I don't recall their 19 A. Well, of course, because it's the first time I've ever 19 names, associated with that area. I don't recall the 20 20 seen anything like that before. And when we started names. I know there was, I believe, two inspectors from 21 breaking out, the extent of it became known. It was 21 MTR there. 22 22 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. a big problem, yes. 23 23 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Just following on from that --Q. And the breaking out, getting ready for the 24 reconstruction, if you didn't know it by now, you 24 because presumably one of the questions that you or your 25 certainly knew it by then, that there was indeed this 25 team would have been raising would have been, "Who

	Page 97		Page 99
4		1	
1	inspected this"; is that right?	1	the Lenton couplers and the BOSA couplers, was a matter
2	A. We were asking those questions from our side. I didn't	2	which would, under normal circumstances, have been
3	ask MTR those questions. Internally, we were asking	3	identified at early interface meetings.
4	those questions, yes.	4	A. Correct.
5	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Right.	5	CHAIRMAN: And having been identified, the information would
6	MR PENNICOTT: So in and around February, when the	6	have been passed on to junior staff who would be
7	investigations were being carried out, the opening-up	7	responsible for inspections and the like?
8	was being done, it didn't occur to you at that stage to	8	A. That's what you would expect that to happen, yes.
9	say, "Where are the relevant RISC forms for these stitch	9	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And indeed ordering materials
10	joints"?	10	A. Absolutely, if we were to provide the materials, we
11	A. Well, again, the priority was to ascertain the extent of	11	would, yes.
12	the problem and get on with the work and rectify it,	12	CHAIRMAN: So you had a situation here where it appears at
13	because we were under a lot of pressure to get that done	13	the moment and this is outside of your remit
14	quickly.	14	of course but it appears that that information didn't
15	Q. So the RISC forms sort of came afterwards?	15	get down certainly to Henry Lai. And once you had
16	A. Later.	16	discovered the problem in the stitch joints, one of the
17	Q. Some months later. Okay.	17	documents which may have assisted to determine matters
18	Then that perhaps goes back to where I started this	18	would have been looking at the RISC forms?
19	afternoon: that had a thorough and rigorous	19	A. Correct.
20	investigation been carried out and a detailed report	20	CHAIRMAN: And the papers that accompany the RISC forms,
21	prepared, then this all might have been picked up in	21	saying, for example, "non-connection here but
22	that context, had it been done?	22	rectified", that sort of thing?
23	A. Yes.	23	A. Correct. That's the purpose of that process, yes.
24	Q. After the backcharge notice had been sent, you received,	24	CHAIRMAN: But there weren't any.
25	I think, another letter from Wing & Kwong. It's at	25	A. No, there were not. Very few.
	Page 98		Page 100
4			
1	EE290.	1	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later
2	EE290. There is a specific reference in this letter,	1 2	
			CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later
2	There is a specific reference in this letter,	2	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from
2 3	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the	2 3	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it.
2 3 4	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut	2 3 4	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to
2 3 4 5	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that?	2 3 4 5	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections
2 3 4 5 6	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do.	2 3 4 5 6	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side.
2 3 4 5 6 7	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the	2 3 4 5 6 7	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion? A. Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488. A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion? A. Correct. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, Mr Kitching. I have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488. A. Yes. Q. I'm not sure if you can recall now, but I think you've
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion? A. Correct. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, Mr Kitching. I have nothing else.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488. A. Yes. Q. I'm not sure if you can recall now, but I think you've been asked this question by Mr Pennicott just now: did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion? A. Correct. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, Mr Kitching. I have nothing else. WITNESS: A pleasure.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488. A. Yes. Q. I'm not sure if you can recall now, but I think you've been asked this question by Mr Pennicott just now: did this conversation with Henry Lai we see at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	There is a specific reference in this letter, towards the foot of the page, Mr Kitching, to the difference between the parallel threads and taper-cut threads; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So there's no doubt that by this date, 26 February, the mismatch, either through Wing & Kwong's letters or the investigations that have been carried out, was well known to you and everybody else, presumably? A. Correct. Q. As I said earlier, after receiving either the 23 February letter that we looked at earlier and/or this certainly after this letter, you spoke to Henry Lai again? A. Around that time, yes. Q. You say that he gave you a similar response to your previous discussion? A. Correct. MR PENNICOTT: Thank you very much, Mr Kitching. I have nothing else. WITNESS: A pleasure. MR PENNICOTT: There may be others who do.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you aware of the fact that later there was some problem in actually identifying who from MTR had been responsible? That's as we understand it. We may be disabused shortly. But it was difficult to trace who had been responsible for doing the inspections on the MTR side. A. I wasn't fully aware of that. I knew that there were supposed to be some inspectors allocated to that area. I wasn't aware there was a problem of identifying who they were. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very much. WITNESS: A pleasure. Cross-examination by MR TSOI MR TSOI: Mr Kitching, I act for Wing & Kwong. I do have some questions for you. Can I just ask you to cast your eye back to paragraph 9 of your first witness statement, which is at CC6488. A. Yes. Q. I'm not sure if you can recall now, but I think you've been asked this question by Mr Pennicott just now: did this conversation with Henry Lai we see at paragraph 9 did that take place before or after the

Page 101 Page 103 Q. You can't recall. 1 1 Q. When you received the letter on 26 February, did you 2 2 If I can take you to the Wing & Kwong letters that talk to Joe Tam again? 3 you have just been shown. The first one I want to talk 3 A. I don't recall. I don't believe I did, no. 4 to you about is the one on 23 February 2018. 4 Q. Because at this point, you've made clear just now that 5 A. 277? 5 around 23 February you knew about the mismatch problem. 6 Q. Sorry, the page number is 277, that's correct. 6 You just said. 7 7 A. Yes. In this letter, if you look at paragraph 2, the 8 8 engineer, Henry Lai, has been named. Q. Did you tell Henry that there was a mismatch problem 9 A. Correct. 9 around that time? 10 Q. Although you don't recall whether it was after this 10 A. I think it was pretty evident there was a mismatch 11 letter or the one on the 26th that you spoke to Henry 11 problem without having to tell anyone. 12 Lai, but when you did speak to him about the letters of 12 Q. But you did not talk to Joe Tam about it? 13 23 and/or 26 February, did he tell you in the 13 A. I can't remember. I don't think I did, no. 14 conversation that he knew about the mismatch problem? 14 Q. When you talked to Henry, did he react to the mismatch 15 A. No, he did not. 15 problem? 16 Q. I'm asking you because last Friday he told us that he 16 A. Yes, he did. 17 knew about the mismatch problem as early as when the NCR 17 Q. Was he shocked? What happened? 18 was issued on 9 February. Did he ever tell you that 18 A. He was visibly extremely upset, and this is why I didn't 19 when you met him around 23 or 26 February? 19 want to really get into this business of the letters 20 A. I don't recall. The questioning I asked Henry is more 20 because he's a junior engineer, very young engineer, and 21 21 along the lines of "Do we know why it happened, what I didn't see the -- getting any merit from worrying him 22 happened?" Not so much about the mismatch or the 22 any more, because he was visibly upset and he was for 23 alignment. 23 a number of weeks after we understood the gravity of the 24 24 Q. In this meeting with Henry around 23 or 26 February, was 25 anyone else in the meeting? Was it just you and him? 25 Q. Yes, but this is an area which Henry was supposed to Page 102 Page 104 A. I don't recall. I don't recall. 1 have inspected. 1 2 Q. Did you show Henry these letters from Wing & Kwong? 2 A. Correct. 3 3 Q. Did you enquire with him why he missed the mismatch or A. No, I did not. 4 4 Q. Sorry? anything like that? 5 A. I asked him how are we in a situation where there 5 A. No, I did not. 6 Q. You did not? So what did you ask him when you met him? 6 appears to be couplers or are couplers which are not 7 7 A. I asked him if he could explain why we think we've got connected, and the answer he gave me was he could not 8 these couplers which are not connected. 8 remember or he was not aware. 9 9 Q. I'm sorry, can you --CHAIRMAN: Did you sort of revisit this later, when the full 10 10 A. I asked him why we think we have these couplers or do we extent was understood, that is the full extent of the 11 11 know how we've got to a position where we have mismatch, and also the failure to properly connect 12 12 unconnected couplers, because my priority was to try to rebars? 13 ascertain the extent and what we needed to do to 13 MR PENNICOTT: Sorry, was that revisit with Henry Lai? 14 14 reconstruct the stitch joints. CHAIRMAN: Sorry, with Henry Lai. 15 15 Q. Yes. There's a point I don't quite understand yet, but A. I had a number of conversations with him, I can't 16 can I ask you, by the time of 26 February -- if you can 16 remember how many, but they were really informal 17 just look at that letter. We find that at page EE290. 17 discussions and, as I say, trying to coax out from him 18 This letter contains very serious allegations against 18 how we think we got to this situation. But again it was 19 Henry Lai. Is that not right? 19 always he couldn't remember or did not know. 20 20 A. It would appear to, yes. MR TSOI: Yes. Now, by this time, this is 26 February, you 21 Q. I'm sorry? 21 knew yourself about the mismatch and Henry knew about 22 22 A. Yes, it would appear to. the mismatch; that's right, isn't it? 23 23 Q. But you didn't think to show Henry or to tell him what A. It would appear so, through the letters, yes. 24 serious allegations have been made against him? 24 Q. Can I then take you to paragraph 16 of your witness 25 A. At that time, no, I did not. 25 statement, which is at CC6489.

Page 105 Page 107 1 A. Yes, I have it. 1 specifically ask him about mismatched couplers or wrong 2 Q. There, I think you are talking about the Wing & Kwong 2 types of couplers. 3 letters of the 23rd and 26th that we just looked at, and 3 Q. So he did not talk to you about the mismatch problem? 4 4 you say this: A. I'm talking about couplers not being connected. If 5 "I formed the view at that time that Wing & Kwong's 5 that's a mismatch, then -- that's what I spoke about. 6 allegations were not credible." 6 Q. I'm trying to be very specific here. Did Henry talk to 7 7 Do you see that? you about the mismatch, the Lenton couplers? 8 A. I see that. 8 A. I don't think so. I don't recall. 9 9 Q. But we know, at the very least, that what Wing & Kwong Q. Did Colin Mitchell talk to you about the mismatch 10 has been saying to you about the mismatch, you knew that 10 problem? 11 was true, did you not? 11 A. I don't recall. 12 A. At this -- it became evident at this time, yes. 12 Q. Because Henry told us last Friday that he spoke to Colin 13 Q. Yes. But they have informed you about the mismatch on 13 Mitchell. That's why I'm asking you. So you don't 14 14 the 26th at the latest. recall Colin Mitchell asking you? 15 A. Yes, but I understand this is talking about the 15 A. No. 16 allegations of Henry telling them to do something, which 16 Q. We cast your eye to paragraph 17 of your witness 17 is what I'm talking about here, not whether there's 17 statement. I think there you are referring to the reply 18 18 Leighton made to Wing & Kwong's letter on the 26th, a mismatch or not. 19 Q. Yes, but I'm talking about the mismatch. So, by the 19 which is also on the 26th, and we can find that letter 20 26th, you knew about the mismatch; that was true? 20 at page EE293. Right? 21 A. Correct. 21 A. Yes. 22. 22 Q. So at least that part of what Wing & Kwong was telling Q. In the letter, if you go to the latter part of that 23 you is in fact true? 23 page, EE293, the letter says this: 24 A. Correct. 24 "It has been established that the sub-contractor has 25 Q. But you formed the view that Wing & Kwong's allegations 25 failed to complete the sub-contract works in accordance Page 106 Page 108 1 with the sub-contract by correctly affixing the rebar to 1 about Henry instructing them to screw in a parallel 2 rebar into a tapered coupler -- you think that was not 2 the couplers." 3 3 credible; is that right? Do you see that? 4 4 A. True. A. Correct. I see it, yes. 5 5 Q. You asked Henry about that? Q. But do you not agree that if one has a parallel rebar, 6 A. Yes. 6 it is not possible to fix that or to screw that into 7 7 Q. What did he say? a Lenton coupler? You accept that, don't you? A. He did not recall any conversation along the lines of 8 8 A. I accept that, yes. 9 asking them to do -- not screw them in or put them in as 9 Q. So has it really been established that it was the 10 10 best they can. He didn't recall or know anything. sub-contractor who failed to complete the sub-contract 11 11 Q. He did not recall? at that stage? 12 12 A. Mm-hmm, any conversation like that. A. I believe so, because it's clear it's not fixed in 13 Q. Because, by this stage, again, this is a very serious 13 accordance with the sub-contract. 14 allegation against Henry. Apart from asking Henry Lai, 14 Q. At paragraph 17 of your witness statement, you say this: 15 did you ascertain with anyone else about this 15 "On or around 26 February 2018, Leighton sent 16 allegation? Did you investigate the matter? 16 a response to Wing & Kwong's letters [that's the one we 17 A. Well, like we've established before, there was no 17 just looked at]. This was drafted by Leighton's 18 thorough investigation done. The only people I spoke to 18 commercial team on the project." 19 would have been Henry, occasionally, and Joe Tam. 19 And this is the part: 20 20 Q. So do I understand from your evidence then, therefore, "At that time, we did not address Wing & Kwong's 21 you did talk to Henry about the mismatch issue? 21 allegation that they were acting on instructions because 22 22 A. I asked Henry why he thinks we've got into a situation it was irrelevant and it would not have been productive 23 where couplers were not connected. His answer was, 23 to debate this matter with them." 24 24 "I didn't know -- understand or I can't remember." Do you see that? 25 That's the sort of conversation we had. I didn't 25 A. Yes, I see that.

Page 109 Page 111 Q. As a responsible company, construction company, did you 1 1 my understanding of it is that, yes, they became aware 2 2 not want to investigate the allegation and find out the of the allegations through the mail, but they didn't 3 3 truth, whether it was in fact Henry Lai who instructed think it was credible because you had an experienced 4 4 sub-contractor and you had a very junior engineer who Wing & Kwong to screw in the parallel rebars into the 5 5 may not fully have understood the complexities of what Lenton couplers? 6 A. Our position at the time was that Henry was a very 6 was happening. 7 7 MR TSOI: Sure. junior engineer and it didn't seem credible that a very 8 CHAIRMAN: And the base rule was that the sub-contractor had 8 experienced sub-contractor would do something which he 9 9 knew was wrong. an obligation to complete the rebar fixing to a certain 10 10 standard. Q. But that's not my question, because, you see, this --11 Henry Lai holds a very important position. He inspects 11 A. Correct, yes, precisely. 12 works. He has to pass the rebar fixing works, the 12 MR TSOI: Henry Lai was promoted, we know, in April 2018. 13 13 hold-point checks and all that; right? So he's A. Correct. 14 an important man in terms of the inspections? 14 Q. Before he was promoted, did you do any steps, did you do 15 15 anything, to investigate the allegations that were made A. Correct. 16 Q. And the allegation by Wing & Kwong went to the very core 16 against him? 17 of his professional integrity; right? 17 A. Henry's promotion process was started way before 18 I joined the project and I wasn't aware he was promoted 18 A. Correct. 19 19 Q. You agree with that? at that time. 20 A. Agree, yes. 20 Q. So you are not sure? 21 21 Q. So surely, as a responsible construction company, you A. Not sure about what? 22 22 would have some interest to find out whether the Q. About whether there were investigations about the 23 allegations were true? 23 allegations against him before he was promoted? 24 24 A. At that point of time, around the end of February, where A. I believe not, no. 25 everybody was extremely busy trying to demolish and 25 Q. You've seen the Wing & Kwong/Leighton -- I'm not going Page 110 Page 112 1 reconstruct, for which Henry was involved, I guess it to take you through all of them, but essentially just 1 2 2 one of them, perhaps. On 28 February, Wing & Kwong was just something that wasn't thought about at the time 3 3 and perhaps we'd have picked it up later, but at that wrote Leighton another letter, which we can find at 4 time it wasn't on the forefront of our mind. We just 4 page EE301, again mentioning -- and this time with some 5 5 wanted to fix the problem. pictures -- the issue with parallel rebars and Lenton 6 Q. But it wasn't irrelevant. This was a very serious 6 couplers. 7 7 matter, would you not agree? I think this goes on throughout May and June, and in 8 A. The sub-contractor should have completed the works in 8 June we see another letter. Perhaps if you can just 9 accordance with the sub-contract drawings, 9 turn to that to refresh your memory. That's 1 June at 10 10 specifications, et cetera. Clearly that's not been page EE308, essentially repeating what was said. 11 11 A. Mm-hmm. Q. I understand your position about the sub-contractor's 12 12 Q. Then, on 23 July, there was a reply from you -- from 13 work, but I am asking about the allegations against 13 Leighton to Wing & Kwong. We can see that at 14 Henry Lai. This was a very important matter, a serious 14 page EE312. 15 allegation has been made to the very core of this man's 15 So, essentially, that was the main exchanges between 16 professional integrity. 16 Leighton and Wing & Kwong. I just want to show you 17 A. Correct. 17 that, just in case you want to refer back to them. 18 18 Q. So it was an important matter? There was a time where MTR asked you about the 19 A. This is an accusation against an extremely junior 19 sub-contractor; is that not right? I can take you to 20 engineer who may or may not have understood what was 20 that. MTR wrote you a letter on 27 July 2018. We can 21 happening, so this is why we discounted it at the time. 21 find that at page BB5073. 22 22 Q. But it wasn't irrelevant, surely? You have an interest A. Okay. 23 23 to find out whether that is in fact true, or did you Q. Perhaps you can just read paragraph 2 together. MTR 24 just not --24 CHAIRMAN: I think the question has been answered. I think "This letter relates specifically to: (i) the

Page 115 Page 113 discovery of defects at the NAT stitch joints; (ii) the 1 A. Yes. 1 2 remedial works which have been completed to the NAT 2 Q. Therefore, Wing & Kwong's response that it was 3 3 stitch joints to date; and (iii) the need for further Leighton's Henry Lai who instructed them to fix the 4 4 investigations including any non-destructive testing of parallel rebars into the Lenton couplers, that was not 5 5 made known to MTR? your works in the NAT that may potentially have similar 6 defects to those discovered at the three stitch 6 A. Correct. 7 7 Q. Of course, you may think that Wing & Kwong's answers to joints ..." 8 8 Do you see that? you may not be relevant, but MTR is asking you what 9 9 actions you took against the sub-contractor, is that not A. Yes. 10 10 right? Q. The next paragraph: 11 "I require you to provide information to enable me 11 A. Yes. 12 to gain a full understanding of the NAT issues and 12 Q. For the purposes of investigating this issue? 13 compliance with your obligations under the contract, and 13 A. Correct. 14 so that any necessary further instructions, including 14 Q. Would you not agree that the answer you gave to MTR, 15 15 without disclosing the exchanges between Wing & Kwong but not limited to further investigations and searches 16 16 and yourself, would have kept MTR in the dark about what for defects, and/or for further testing or taking of 17 17 samples, may be given under the contract." was going on? 18 18 A. I don't believe so, because there would have been many Do you see that? 19 19 A. Yes. discussions with MTR. Again, we were just maintaining 20 Q. The next part then talks about the clauses. Then the 20 a contractual position between Leighton and the 21 21 next bit: sub-contractor, which normally MTR wouldn't really be 22 "To this end, please provide the following", and 22 that interested in, in a dispute or backcharge between 23 point 4 was this: 23 us and a sub-contractor. 24 24 "Details of actions taken against responsible Q. Well, I'm asking you because the question from MTR was 25 sub-contractor(s) in respect of the NAT issues". 25 quite specific. They are asking you what actions you, Page 114 Page 116 1 Leighton, had taken against the sub-contractor, in the 1 Do you see that question? 2 2 A. Yes. context of investigating the stitch joints. It was 3 Q. If you turn over the page, point 5 was: 3 quite specific; right? 4 4 "Relevant reports produced or investigations A. Yes. 5 Q. So they are not disinterested about the sub-contractor. 5 undertaken in relation to the NAT issues". 6 We can find the Leighton reply at page BB5081, 6 They are asking specifically about the actions you took 7 7 specifically to the question number 4 that we just read, against the sub-contractor. 8 the actions taken against the responsible 8 A. Correct. 9 sub-contractors. You can find that answer at 9 Q. So I go back to my question: would you not agree that if 10 10 page BB5083. You gave this answer: you don't disclose to MTR what has been going on between 11 11 you and Wing & Kwong, they will be kept in the dark and "Following the receipt of [NCR95 and 96] in February 12 12 and March 2018 related to the defective stitch joint they can't investigate this matter themselves? 13 works, an internal non-conformance was raised [and you 13 A. They can surely investigate the matter themselves. 14 gave the number] on 19 March 2018. A meeting was also 14 Q. No, but investigating the allegation that has been made 15 15 held with the senior management of Wing & Kwong, the by Wing & Kwong, because they don't know an allegation 16 rebar fixing sub-contractor responsible for the NAT 16 has been made against Henry Lai yet, have they? 17 works. After the meeting it was decided that Wing 17 A. In this letter, no, they don't. 18 18 Q. So, by this answer, would you agree that it is not & Kwong would not be carrying out any further work on 19 the project, including the remedial work required to 19 a full and accurate answer or response to MTR? 20 20 A. This is what we responded at the time. rectify the defective stitch joints." 21 Now, in this answer, there is no reference to the 21 Q. So it's not full or accurate? 22 22 backcharge notice you sent to Wing & Kwong. A. This is what we responded at the time. 23 23 MR TSOI: I have no further questions. A. Yes. 24 24 Q. And there's no reference to Wing & Kwong's reply to the CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 25 backcharge notice that you sent them. 25 Mr Boulding?

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

the MTR.

be correct to say that sub-contractors themselves don't

CHAIRMAN: And a sub-contractor may be responsible for

leaving that aside, they play no role in that inspection

A. I believe that's the case, yes. It's just Leighton and

fixing something if the inspectors don't like it, but

have to countersign the RISC forms?

Page 119 Page 117 MR BOULDING: No questions from us, sir. Thank you. 1 1 process? 2 MR CHOW: I have some questions for Mr Kitching, but I see 2 A. In the RISC form process, no, they don't. 3 that it is 3.21. I wonder whether Mr Chairman would 3 CHAIRMAN: So you could have a situation, theoretically, 4 prefer to --4 where one person comes along, hasn't filled out a RISC 5 CHAIRMAN: 10 minutes? 5 form, and simply says, "Okay, I'm here to have a look; 6 MR CHOW: Sure. 6 yes, that's fine", and then goes to the next 7 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Ten minutes. 7 sub-contractor -- the concrete pourer for example -- and 8 (3.21 pm)8 says, "Okay, you can continue"? 9 (A short adjournment) 9 A. You could have that scenario, I would imagine, yes. It 10 10 depends who the person saying "okay" is. (3.36 pm)11 Questioning by THE TRIBUNAL 11 CHAIRMAN: Of course. I'm not suggesting this was done by 12 CHAIRMAN: Sorry. Just, Mr Chow, a moment or two. Thank 12 Mr Henry Lai, please don't get me wrong. I'm looking at 13 you very much. 13 the overall system to see, as I said at the beginning, 14 14 Mr Kitching, I'm interested in the robustness and/or its robustness and/or its frailty, and I suppose what 15 the frailty of the RISC form process. As I understand 15 concerns me is that you can have a situation where one 16 it, with the work we are looking at, the stitch joints, 16 inspector could just decide, if he's rushed or she's 17 there would have been at least two hold points; okay? 17 rushed, for example, just to go along on their own and 18 18 look at something and say, without having a RISC form, A. Mm-hmm. 19 CHAIRMAN: Now, it appears that there are no RISC forms in 19 without calling MTR, give the okay on something, then go 20 respect of those hold points, and in fact the problem 20 and pass on the okay to the concrete pourer, and within 21 21 has extended to other areas. The evidence so far that's a couple of days any defective rebar connections are 22 been indicated is that MTR wrote what in common parlance 22 covered in concrete, and what the parties are left with 23 may be called some snotty notes, saying, "Where are the 23 is a dispute between MTR and Leighton, just between 24 24 RISC forms? We can't continue to do this on a colleague those two parties, as to what's happened to the RISC 25 sort of basis." 25 forms. Page 118 Page 120 A. You are right. My opinion is that the RISC form process 1 My first question is: did that come to your notice, 1 2 that there was a severe shortage of RISC forms, that 2 in today's world is antiquated and there's a big 3 3 reliance on WhatsApps and emails which are probably not there was a failure to produce these RISC forms? 4 4 as regulated as a more formal system would be. So, for A. Well, obviously through this Commission process it's 5 5 become evident there's been a failure in the RISC form a fast-track highly complex job, the RISC forms, they do 6 6 take time to do, sometimes they are complicated, and process, yes. 7 7 CHAIRMAN: Yes, but at the time, as a result of what they are expected to be submitted days in advance, where 8 8 work may not be finished days in advance, because we I termed, perhaps inappropriately, the snotty notes, did 9 it come to your notice? 9 tend to work almost to just-in-time delivery. If it's 10 10 finished, we've got to pour the concrete, we can't wait A. I don't think -- at the time -- as I say, we established that there was missing RISC forms after the stitch joint 11 11 two days for it to be inspected. 12 12 CHAIRMAN: Absolutely. issue became evident. That was in, I forget in relation 13 to the date of the letter, but that would have been in 13 A. That's my personal opinion. There's been a reliance on 14 14 March/April, I can't remember, of 2018. Prior to that, WhatsApps with the modern technology, and -- I wouldn't 15 15 I wasn't aware of issues with RISC forms. say that perhaps someone has gone and said, "Go and pour 16 CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can I ask you this. I appreciate 16 the concrete." I'm sure there would have been 17 17 of course that sub-contractors who work with Leighton a WhatsApp message or some sort of communication of some 18 18 and with MTR will get to know the system, but would it

CHAIRMAN: But do you keep records of those WhatsApps?

CHAIRMAN: Unless they are fed into some pre-set system?

their own WhatsApp group or however it works between the

A. They are more difficult to keep records of, because --

A. Correct, which wasn't set up. The teams tend to have

inspectors and the engineers and they just say, "Here's

a photograph of something, okay, please proceed"; that's

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

	Page 121		Page 123
1	kind of how it goes.	1	A. It's entirely a cost project, which means it's open
2	CHAIRMAN: It's of interest, and again please don't	2	book, so eventually MTR will see it all at that time.
3	misunderstand me, but I'm not coming at this in	3	I forget the reason, to be honest, for that response,
4	a condemnatory fashion, more just to sort of enquire,	4	but at that time we were just trying to maintain
5	but the impression I got as a complete layperson from	5	a strict contractual position between us and MTR,
6	some of the earlier witnesses who were with Leighton was	6	because we could be getting into a situation where we
7	that they placed great deal of store by the RISC	7	would be exposed to what we call disallowed costs, where
8	process; they were proud of it, and I'm not saying they	8	Leighton will have to actually pay for it themselves
9	shouldn't be proud of it, I'm just saying that there	9	rather than going through target cost process.
10	appear to be a cynic, and I'm not a cynic, but	10	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's what I was getting at really,
11	a cynic might say they were almost self-satisfied with	11	because as I understand it the target cost contract
12	it. But it would seem that perhaps you and certain	12	nature of this makes that relationship, that commercial
13	others may have a view towards more modernised systems,	13	relationship, somewhat different.
14	quicker, more certain.	14	A. Very different, yes.
15	A. Absolutely. I think more modern systems are the way to	15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So, therefore, MTR does have a need
16	go. I mean, it's better efficiency. It's realtime, you	16	to understand those transactions and commercial
17	know. Everything is realtime these days, rather than	17	discussions between yourselves and sub-contractors?
18	having to wait many days for forms to be submitted,	18	A. Yes, they should, yes.
19	forms to be approved and come back.	19	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.
20	CHAIRMAN: How long would it take normally? So you get	20	CHAIRMAN: Mr Chow, apologies for interrupting you, but
21	a request for the hold-point inspection of the rebar	21	that's helped both of us. Thank you.
22	fixing that's done. Somebody has now got to fill out	22	Cross-examination by MR CHOW
23	the form, the RISC form, and then has got to	23	MR CHOW: Good afternoon, Mr Kitching.
24	A. If you follow the form to the letter, I can't remember	24	A. Good afternoon.
25	the time but I think it's something like you need to	25	Q. I represent the government and I have a few questions
	Page 122		Page 124
1	Page 122 notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the	1	Page 124 for you.
1 2	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the	1 2	for you.
	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in	2	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel,
2	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would	2 3	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart
2 3	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour.	2 3 4	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes.
2 3 4 5	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to	2 3 4 5	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton?
2 3 4 5 6	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back	2 3 4 5 6	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head).
2 3 4 5	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go	2 3 4 5 6 7	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before
2 3 4 5 6 7	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC",
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and I would like to know a little bit more about the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had an exchange with Mr Tsoi about the letters between Wing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had an exchange with Mr Tsoi about the letters between Wing & Kwong and yourselves and also the letter between	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and I would like to know a little bit more about the internal organisation within Leighton.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had an exchange with Mr Tsoi about the letters between Wing & Kwong and yourselves and also the letter between yourselves and MTR, and in the letter with MTR you made	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and I would like to know a little bit more about the internal organisation within Leighton. Now, at that stage, my understanding from Leighton's website is that Mr Speed was the managing or the general
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had an exchange with Mr Tsoi about the letters between Wing & Kwong and yourselves and also the letter between yourselves and MTR, and in the letter with MTR you made some reference to Wing & Kwong, but is it your position	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and I would like to know a little bit more about the internal organisation within Leighton. Now, at that stage, my understanding from Leighton's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	notify them I think it's 48 hours in advance of the inspection, so the form should be filled in 48 hours in advance. Typically, on a fast-track project, we would still be fixing rebar 48 hours in advance of a pour. Then, when the pour comes, is inspected, submitted to MTR, it will be a number of days before it comes back ticked "approved". So it could be easily a week to go through the process, possibly longer. CHAIRMAN: Meanwhile A. Meanwhile we're standing doing nothing, if you follow the process, yes. CHAIRMAN: And time is money? A. Absolutely. CHAIRMAN: Thank you. It's helped me just to get an idea. A. A pleasure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Before Mr Chow stands up sorry about this, but it's a convenient juncture can I ask you on a different point, Mr Kitching. You had an exchange with Mr Tsoi about the letters between Wing & Kwong and yourselves and also the letter between yourselves and MTR, and in the letter with MTR you made some reference to Wing & Kwong, but is it your position that the relationship, the commercial relationship,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	for you. Mr Kitching, do you recall that your counsel, Mr Shieh, took you to an organisation chart A. Yes. Q of Leighton? A. (Nodded head). Q. Do you need me to call up that organisation chart before I ask the question? A. Yes, please. Q. Okay. That would be in bundle CC2, page 529. In the middle, at the very top, right under "MTRC", we see that you are the project director A. Correct. Q of the project in question; right? A. Yes. Q. What I don't quite understand is your relationship at that stage with Mr Karl Speed and Anthony Zervaas, because both of them are put right next to you, and I would like to know a little bit more about the internal organisation within Leighton. Now, at that stage, my understanding from Leighton's website is that Mr Speed was the managing or the general manager of Leighton Hong Kong; right?

Page 125 Page 127 1 is that right? 1 the work? 2 A. Correct. 2 A. Correct. 3 3 Q. And how about Mr Zervaas? Q. Major problems encountered on site? 4 4 A. Mr Zervaas is what we call operations manager. A. Correct. 5 Q. So, under Leighton's hierarchy, he is also above you; is 5 Q. That may have an impact on the financial position of the 6 that right? 6 project, for example? 7 7 A. Correct. A. Yes. 8 Q. But at that stage both of them would not be involved in 8 O. And for obvious reasons, that has to be done because if 9 9 the day-to-day operation of the project? money is to be spent on certain things, the senior 10 A. Correct. 10 management has to know where the money goes? 11 Q. Now, I have some understanding of how some of the 11 A. Yes, correct. 12 international contractors operate and I would like to 12 Q. In the case of the defects in the stitch joint, I can 13 ask you a few questions to see whether Leighton operates 13 imagine that this problem would have extensive financial 14 in a similar fashion. 14 implication to Leighton? 15 A. Okay. 15 A. A significant amount of money was spent repairing the 16 Q. Is it true that a project director is the one who was 16 stitch joint, yes. 17 overall responsibility of a project? 17 Q. And there would be programming implication as well 18 A. Correct, absolutely. 18 because that would inevitably cause delay to the 19 Q. And above a project director, for instance in Leighton's 19 completion of the project? 20 organisation, you will still have senior management 20 A. Correct. 21 above a project director? 21 Q. And hence there would be financial impact on the project 22. 22 A. Yes. as a whole as well, because, as I understand it, there 23 Q. And because the senior management is not involved in the 23 is liquidated damages provision in the contract that 24 details of the operation of the project --24 Leighton have with MTRC? 25 A. Mm-hmm. 25 A. Correct. Page 126 Page 128 1 Q. -- there must be a management system within, in the case 1 Q. Someone has committed a mistake in the sense that 2 of Leighton, which requires the project director to 2 couplers for the stitch joint have not been properly 3 3 connected, and that has caused financial loss to report to the senior management on how well or how poor 4 4 a particular project is going? Leighton? 5 5 A. Correct. A. Correct. 6 Q. Not only in terms of progress or programme but also the 6 Q. So that has to be reported back to the senior management 7 7 financial aspects of the project? of Leighton? 8 A. Absolutely, yes. 8 A. Correct. 9 Q. So that reporting system has to be -- or the report has 9 Q. So I would imagine, as a project director responsible 10 10 to be made on a regular basis, for obvious reasons; for the project, and in particular you were not involved 11 11 right? in the original stitch joint execution work --12 A. Correct. 12 A. Correct. 13 Q. Would it be a monthly update to the senior management? 13 Q. -- when you took up the position as the project 14 A. It depends on the situation. I mean, we generally have 14 director, with the discovery of these -- is it fair for 15 monthly reviews for each project which discuss a whole 15 me to describe it as a serious mistake in the 16 wide range of issues, but on serious issues, such as 16 construction work? 17 this, we could be reporting daily or by day, every other 17 A. It's a big issue, yes. I wouldn't use the word 18 18 day, depending on the context and the seriousness of the "mistake", but yes. 19 19 Q. So I would imagine that this would be one of the subject 20 20 Q. And I would imagine that the report would be in writing matters that you think has to be reported back -- up to 21 rather than speaking over the phone? 21 the senior management? 22 22 A. A combination of both, yes. A. Of course, yes. 23 Q. So there are reports in writing as well? 23 Q. Because money would be spent on rectification work? 24 24 A. Yes. A. Correct. 25 Q. And, I can imagine the report will cover the progress of Q. And there would be impact on the programme, hence the

25

Page 131 Page 129 completion of the works? 1 one on the contract 1111 side and the other, the North 1 2 A. Well, there may be other things affecting the completion 2 Approach Tunnel that Leighton built, have to be 3 3 of the work, not just that. There were other works stabilised in terms of settlement; right? 4 4 going on. So if the stitch joint became a critical part A. Mm-hmm. 5 5 of the work, yes. If it didn't, then it may not become Q. So do you agree with me that the formation of a gap of 6 a part of --6 up to 10mm actually suggests that the two structures 7 7 Q. Money-wise, you need to report back -have moved? 8 A. Sure. 8 A. Yes, it does. 9 Q. -- to your senior management so that you can justify the 9 Q. So the fact that the couplers were not connected, if the 10 10 spending; right? two structures haven't moved relative to each other, the 11 A. (Nodded head). 11 stitch joint itself, which is only 2 metre wide, was not 12 Q. As a project director, I would imagine that earlier you 12 going to go anywhere? There won't be any gap if the two 13 mentioned to the Commission that your focus at the time 13 structures that it connects did not move; do you agree 14 14 was on the extent of the defects and whether remedial with me? 15 works, if so the extent of the remedial works to be 15 A. If it was constructed in accordance with the drawings, 16 carried out? 16 it would not have moved, no. 17 A. Correct. 17 Q. Yes. So the first thing that came to your mind should 18 18 Q. But I would imagine that the financial implications be, well, perhaps there is some design fault on the part 19 would be one of your major concerns as well at that 19 of MTRC. Did it occur to you, so that you need to ask 20 20 someone to look into the design? stage? 21 A. It was a concern but it wasn't the overriding concern 21 A. It didn't occur to me at that point, no, because as 2.2. because it was a recognition -- work just had to be 22 I said the focus was on trying to establish the extent 23 23 of the problem, and then look at the best way to fixing done. 24 Q. So that was one of the concerns that you had at the time 24 25 as well? 25 Q. Now, when these things occur, have you had a chance to Page 130 Page 132 A. Of course. 1 look at the interface requirement set out in your 1 2 Q. Which I can fully understand. So, as a project 2 contract? 3 3 director, it is also, I can imagine, your duty to seek A. Sorry, say that again? 4 4 Q. Perhaps, in particular -- we now know that one of the to recover the cost of rectification from whoever party 5 5 would be responsible for this defect? requirements in the interface requirements set out in 6 6 your contract is that the stitch joint should only be A. Correct. 7 7 Q. And to do that you must carry out a thorough built after the settlement of the structure has 8 8 investigation into the cause of the problem? stabilised. 9 A. Correct. 9 A. There's a certain structural requirement, yes. 10 10 Q. You were aware of that? Q. For instance, we see and we know that at that stage, 11 11 when these things happened, all that we see -- all that A. Well, I know what stitch joints are. It's a common 12 12 we knew at the time was the water seepage and the thing, you know. There's a period of time when you have 13 formation of a gap of 5 millimetres to 10 millimetres; 13 to wait for certain things to happen before you can do 14 right? 14 a stitch joint. 15 A. Mm-hmm. 15 Q. Yes, and there is also a requirement in Leighton's 16 Q. So, quite naturally, the first question -- well, for 16 contract to monitor, to carry out monitoring work; are 17 someone to start to look into the cause of the problem, 17 you aware of that? 18 18 one would at least dig out the drawings first, to see A. I'm not aware of that. 19 whether there is any design fault on the part of MTRC; 19 Q. Okay, so we can come to that later. You don't know if 20 20 correct? the stitch joint was built after the structure on both 21 A. You could do that, yes. 21 sides has stabilised; right? 22 22 Q. Was this done at that stage? A. I assume, because it was constructed, it was agreed that 23 23 A. I don't recall. it could have been constructed at the relevant time. Q. As a matter of common sense, we know that the stitch 24 24 Q. In your investigation carried out after February 2018,

you have not asked anyone to look into this?

25

joint was to be constructed after the two structures,

Page 135

Page 133

1

3

6

11

- A. No, we have not. 1
- 2 Q. Mr Kitching, we have looked at -- during the course of
- 3 the evidence that we had last week, we looked at
- 4 a number of photos taken of the defective couplers
- 5 connection. They were attached to the three NCRs;
- 6 right? Do you have recollection of what the photos
- 7 show?
- 8 A. I have a recollection, yes.
- 9 Q. You mentioned to us earlier that when you first learned
- 10 about this, it was after a certain location on the
- 11 stitch joint were open, do you recall that, and it was
- 12 discovered that certain -- some of the couplers were not
- 13 connected?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. And at that stage you also went down to site to have
- 16 a look for yourself of those couplers?
- 17 A. Yes.

23

1

- 18 Q. Would you agree with me that the kind of defects that we
- 19 see are something pretty obvious to just any engineer.
- 20 Even a graduate engineer, a junior engineer, would be
- 21 able to realise that there must be something wrong?
- 22. A. To someone who understands it, it would be pretty
 - obvious, but we didn't understand the reasons why they
- 24 were not connected. Maybe there were other reasons.
- 25 Q. Right. Now, after these defects were discovered, have
 - Page 134
 - you gone back to look at the corresponding requirements 1
- 2 under the contract, regarding these couplers'
- 3 connection?
- 4 A. Sorry, I don't understand the question.
- 5 Q. Sorry, perhaps I will re-frame it.
- 6 Have you ever checked or looked at the acceptance
- 7 letter issued by Highways Department in relation to the
- 8 stitch joint?
- 9 A. I've seen the acceptance letter from the Buildings
- 10 Department where it stipulates the requirements for the
- 11 type I and type II couplers, yes.
- 12 Q. So you are also aware of the supervision requirement?
- 13 A. I am now, yes.
- 14 Q. But at that stage, how about in February 2018?
- 15 A. Well, I have now, because -- at that time and before
- 16 that time, no, I was not aware of the requirements.
- 17 Q. But I would imagine it would come quite natural for you
- 18 to at least ask your colleague as to who was responsible
- 19 to supervise this particular part of the work and to
- 20 inspect the work at that stage?
- 21 A. Yes, we did, and we established it was Henry who was
- 22 responsible.
- 23 Q. So who told you it was Henry Lai who was responsible for
- 24 this part of the work?
- 25 A. It was Colin Mitchell, I believe, because he was the

- construction manager.
- 2 Q. Having looked at the type of defects and how serious and
 - obvious they are, it did not occur to you that Henry Lai
- 4 did not do his job properly?
- 5 A. It occurred to me that Henry was an extremely junior
 - engineer and may not have understood what needed to be
- 7 done with couplers, and obviously we were also
- 8 talking -- it was evident to me that it was an extremely
- 9 experienced sub-contractor who we would have thought
- 10 would have known better than to do something which was
 - knowingly wrong.
- 12 Q. So you would accept that an engineer, Henry Lai, may not
- 13 have the knowledge of how couplers should be installed?
- 14 A. Possibly. I mean, they are not a common occurrence,
- 15 couplers. I believe this was Henry's -- Henry had been
- 16 working in the industry for a relatively short amount of
- 17 time. He may not have come across couplers in that
- 18 short amount of time, so possibly he was not fully
- 19
- 20 Q. Don't you think that it's a matter of common sense that
- 21 if you see exposed thread, you would at least expect
- 22 that the thread should be properly screwed into the
- 23 couplers? We don't need experience of an engineer to
- 24 realise that.
- 25 A. Of course --

- Page 136
- Q. The fact that there are threads, they are meant to be
- 2 screwed into something?
- 3 A. Of course. If you are an experienced person, you would
- 4 question it straightaway.
- 5 Q. How about Joe Tam? Joe Tam was the construction
- 6 manager --
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. -- have you asked him, "How come things like that could
- 9 have happened"?
- 10 A. Yes, we have had a discussion.
- Q. And what did he say? 11
- 12 A. As we've said before, he was in a more senior position
- 13 so I wouldn't have expected him to have a day-to-day
- 14 presence right on the work face, because, being a more
- 15 senior position, that wouldn't be his role. So he
- 16 likely wouldn't have been aware or not known what was
- 17 going on.
- 18 Q. That's what he told you, he was not aware and he didn't
- 19 know why --
- 20 A. He said because he was in a senior position he did not
- 21 know.
- 22 Q. How about the one who supervised Henry Lai?
- 23
- 24 Q. So Henry Lai reported directly to Joe Tam?
- 25 A. I believe so, yes.

the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project Page 137 Page 139 Q. And you just accept it as a complete answer; right? 1 1 Q. But so far no action has been taken? 2 A. Well, we did at the time. 2 A. Everything has been a little bit superseded by events 3 Q. They all say, "I don't know, I have no idea"? 3 through the Commission and probably lost a bit of focus. 4 A. Everybody was saying that at the time, yes, and as 4 Q. Before I move on, can I just confirm with you -- now, we 5 I said, my focus was to -- my focus at the time was 5 know that part of the requirements of the Highways 6 not -- perhaps incorrectly but not create a witch hunt. 6 Department in relation to the installation of couplers 7 We just wanted to get on and fix the work. 7 is that you, Leighton, needs to designate quality 8 Q. So that was the conclusion of the investigation; is that 8 control coordinator to provide full-time supervision of 9 9 the installation of the couplers, and a checklist has to 10 A. It wasn't really an investigation. It was more of a few 10 be devised and details like date of inspection, who 11 discussions with Henry and Joe. 11 inspected those couplers, have to be recorded in 12 Q. So that is what you have reported back to your senior 12 a log book. 13 management, that is --13 Can I just confirm with you, none of these have been 14 14 A. Yes. done by Leighton? 15 Q. -- how the work came about, nobody knows why it was done 15 A. I'm not aware of what's been done prior to me getting 16 that way and our staff simply say they don't know, "so 16 onto site. 17 we'd better pay for the cost of rectification"? Is that 17 O. Right. 18 the position? 18 Mr Pennicott has explored with Mr Lai on the 19 A. Well, we -- I was getting a lot of pressure from my 19 different steps taken in the execution of the stitch 20 senior management to ask these questions, and I'm still 20 joint. I have counted the number and it appears to me 21 being asked these questions from my senior management. 21 that there are altogether -- there are four joints 22 So on one side -- the gravity of it was such that it was 2.2. involved, three stitch joints, two on NSL --23 recognised that it had to be fixed, so who paid for it 23 A. Correct. 24 would be sorted out later. It was just -- the priority 24 Q. -- one on EWL --A. Yes. 25 was to get it fixed. 25 Page 138 Page 140 1 Q. So that there is a report in writing that you made to 1 Q. -- and there is a shunt neck joint? 2 your senior management in which you set out details of 2 A. Correct. 3 3 these problems and the findings and about financial Q. Altogether, there are more than 20 hold points, hold 4 4 implication; right? points for rebar checking or the pre-pour hold points as 5 A. It's not just one report. There's a number of things we 5 well. 6 had to prepare. One was a brief overview of what the 6 A. Mm-hmm. 7 7 problem was. We did prepare some budgetary estimates of Q. We had a similar problem that occurred in all these 8 how much it would be to repair, to report to senior 8 joints, which means that whoever carried out the 9 management. 9 hold-point inspection missed these kind of defects on 10 Q. Any question raised by your senior management? 10 more than 20 occasions. 11 A. Yes, of course, many. 11 A. It would appear so. Q. So we know that it was Henry Lai who carried out those 12 Q. Can you share with us what --12 13 A. They obviously, of course, want to find out how this 13 hold-point inspections. He admitted that.

- 14 issue has come about; you know, find out who knew what,
- who did what.
- 15
- 16 Q. Yes. So did you follow up on that?
- 17 A. Of course. This is the reasons for the discussions with 18 Mr Lai.
- 19 Q. So now we are more than a year after, so Leighton 20 decided just to drop this; Leighton is not going to seek
- 21 to recover the cost from any third party? Is that
- 22 right?
- 23 A. We are. We are pursuing both an insurance claim and we
- 24 will look at what action we can take against Wing
- 25 & Kwong.

- 14 Notwithstanding, you find it totally forgivable,
- 15 understandable; is that right?
- 16 A. Of course it's not forgivable, but you need to look at
- 17 the circumstances. If the guy is junior and has
- 18 genuinely not understood, it's completely different to
- 19 wilful neglect. So this is where we took it.
- 20 Q. Just now, you mentioned about -- when Mr Tsoi, counsel
- 21 for Wing & Kwong asked you about the promotion that
- 22 Leighton has given to Mr Lai two months after this
- 23 matter was discovered. Do you recall that?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. And you explained that the process of promotion actually

Page 143

Page 144

Page 141

1

3

4

5

14

- 1 started way before you took up the position as project
- 2 director?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. I am curious to know what this process involved. Why
- 5 does it take months to get to the point when Henry Lai
 - was promoted in April? I recall that you joined -- you
- 7 took up the position as project director in September.
- 8 Just now you said very late August.
- 9

6

- 10 Q. So it has taken almost eight months for this promotion
- 11 process to go through. Can you explain to us what sort
- 12 of work would be involved in this process?
- 13 A. Well, there would be an application made to give someone
- 14 a promotion. I believe in this case it was in --
- 15 I think it was in July of 2017. Then that would have to
- 16 go through approval to senior management. And
- 17 typically, in Leighton, we do our promotion cycle so
- 18 that the promotions happen in April of a particular
- 19 year. So that's why it would have happened like that.
- 20 Q. So even for a graduate engineer, a very junior engineer
- 21 as you described, it would take months to go through,
- 22. I would imagine, a slight promotion?
- 23 A. Yes, and there may have been conditions for his
- 24 promotion. He may have had to do something, achieve
- 25 something. I don't know the background. But it does

Page 142

- take a while. 1
- 2 Q. And this promotion process, once started, couldn't be
- 3 stopped, no matter what happened?
- 4 A. Of course. It can be stopped.
- 5 Q. It could be stopped?
- 6
- 7 Q. Who would be in a position to stop that process?
- 8 I imagine you as project director would be in a position
- 9 to stop it?
- 10 A. Could be. Yes.
- 11 Q. But having discussed with Mr Lai after February 2018, it
- 12 didn't occur to you perhaps it is premature to promote
- 13 him?

23

- 14 A. Like I said, the process was started in July 2017, so
- 15 I was not aware he was being promoted.
- 16 Q. Yes, but he was not promoted until April 2018. After
- 17 you realised that serious mistake has been made by him,
- 18 he has overlooked this obvious mistake on more than 20
- 19 occasions, and you still saw fit to promote him?
- 20 A. Like I said, the promotion cycle started in July. I was
- 21 not part of any of the process. I was not advised that
- 22 he was going to be promoted. So I did not know anything
 - about his promotion.
- 24 Q. But you took no steps to stop that promotion?
- 25 A. Because I didn't know it was happening.

- Q. Okay. So if one has been promoted, they cannot be
- 2 downgraded?
 - A. Well, in theory, I guess you could be downgraded, yes.
 - Q. Now, Mr Lai, in cross-examination, also mentioned that at some stage you and Colin have talked to him about the
- 6 defects. Do you recall that discussion with him?
- 7 A. There were a number of discussions. I may not recall 8
 - the exact discussion. But yes, there were a number.
- 9 Q. Do you recall the conversation that you had with him 10
- after you have found out that he was responsible for 11 inspections and he failed to spot obvious defects? Do
- 12 you recall any discussion with him, talking about the
- 13 mistake that he has made, or improvement that he should
- 15 A. After the -- of course, at the time, we wanted to try
- 16 and establish why that happened, and as we've already
- 17 said, the answers we were getting was he didn't know or
- 18 didn't understand. Subsequent to the remedial works or
- 19 during the -- I think it was subsequent to the remedial
- 20 works, we did put Henry on what we call an improvement
- 21 scheme, which was focused on his submission of quality
- 22. documentation.
- 23 Q. Mr Lai told us that nobody has given training to him as
- 24 to how to carry out the supervision and inspection work. 25
 - This is Mr Lai's evidence.

1

- A. Okay. I'm not ...
- 2 Q. After this incident was discovered, has Leighton taken
- 3 any steps to ensure that its frontline engineers, in
- 4 particular Henry Lai, would not make similar mistakes in
- 5 future?
- 6 A. Absolutely.
- 7 Q. What steps were taken, please?
- 8 A. Since this started and obviously with this Inquiry, we
- 9 have taken many steps to ensure that all the relevant
- 10 RISC forms or whatever forms required are submitted
- 11 on time. We monitor them to make sure they are
- 12 submitted on time, so we have a running schedule of
- 13 exactly how many forms have been submitted and when they
- 14 are supposed to be submitted and making sure they are
- 15 not late. We have a lot more training on the process.
- 16 There's a whole raft of procedures we are slowly
 - implementing to improve.
- 17 18 Q. Mr Kitching, I would like to refer you to paragraph 12
- 19 of your statement, at page 6489, please, where you said:
- 20 "Around the same time, we conducted an investigation 21 to ascertain if there were any similar areas/sections of 22 work which could have had similar issues. We concluded
- 23 there were none as these are the only stitch joint
- 24 locations on the project."
 - Here, when you mention about "similar areas/sections

25

Page 147 Page 145 1 of work", are you talking about joints or are you 1 other areas? 2 referring to other areas in the North Approach Tunnel? 2 A. No. 3 3 A. I'm referring to areas where we could potentially have COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: You didn't. Thank you. 4 4 MR CHOW: I will move on to another topic. Other counsel had a similar situation. The stitch joints, these are 5 5 the only stitch joints, so we came to the conclusion have already investigated with you about the meeting 6 that because they were the only stitch joints, it's 6 that you had with Mr Ng Chun? 7 7 likely that other areas would not have these same A. Yes. 8 problems. 8 Q. Mr Ng Man Chun; right? 9 Q. So like the other areas, what are the areas you are 9 A. I can't remember. 10 10 referring to? We know that there are only three stitch Q. According to your witness statement, at that brief 11 joints. There are no other stitch joints. 11 encounter, all that you were interested in is to 12 A. Correct. 12 ascertain the extent of unconnected couplers? 13 Q. So when you refer to other areas or sections --13 A. Correct. 14 A. Well, every time you have a concrete pour and you join 14 Q. I have difficulty in understanding why, at that stage, 15 15 one concrete pour to another pour, it's called you were only interested in the extent but not the 16 a construction joint, and in some construction joints 16 reason behind the defective work. 17 you would also have couplers. But that's a very 17 A. At the time, obviously we were facing a substantial 18 18 different process, a much easier process than a stitch rectification works. I think we just wanted to 19 joint. It's done realtime rather than, as you say, 19 understand the likely extent of the couplers which were 20 maybe three, four, six months after the main structure 20 unconnected, which if it turned out to be a minimal 21 has been constructed. So we felt that they were not the 21 amount, perhaps we could have had a lesser rectification 22 22 same and not likely to have the same defect. procedure. As it turned out, it was a larger amount, so 23 Q. So have you carried out investigation into the quality 23 the decision was made to obviously reconstruct the whole 24 of the work in those areas, or you don't? 24 joint, or reconstruct the joints. 25 A. No, we have not. 25 CHAIRMAN: Could I interrupt there just a second. It's Page 146 Page 148 1 Q. Okay. 1 puzzled me slightly that this gentleman, the rebar 2 So in paragraph 12 you are actually talking about 2 fixing foreman, would actually say to you, "I think it's 3 3 the three stitch joints that we have been talking about about 30 per cent." 4 all the time in this Inquiry? You are not referring to 4 A. Yes. 5 any other areas; right? 5 CHAIRMAN: Because normally their job is to make sure that 6 A. Like I said, this stitch joint work is a unique bit of 6 all of them are in properly, and if they are not quite 7 work and we don't have any other similar works to the 7 as good, you wouldn't imagine them saying, "Well, 8 stitch joint on that project. 8 I think probably 30 per cent of them are just no good." 9 Q. So I take it that your answer to my question is "yes"? 9 It almost sounds as if he had an idea, at the time when 10 So you are not talking about any other areas; you are 10 everything was closed up, that there was a percentage of 11 always talking about the three stitch joints? 11 defects there. 12 A. Correct. 12 A. I get the impression that he knew there were some 13 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I wonder if the doubt here is 13 defects there, yes. 14 regarding the word "investigation". You say: 14 CHAIRMAN: Which tends to raise the question that if he knew 15 "Around the same time, we conducted 15 there were defects there, as opposed to it just being 16 an investigation ..." 16 a level of sloppy workmanship that perhaps he turned 17 17 Do you mean a review? It's not a physical a blind eye to, had there perhaps been some earlier 18 investigation, is it? 18 discussion saying, "Don't bother with this, don't bother 19 A. No. "Review" is probably a better word. We just wanted 19 with that", and he was able therefore to have an idea of 20 to know if there were any similar areas where we had a 20 what it was that he had overlooked or had not actually 21 similar problem. We established these were the only 21 secured? 22 stitch joints. There were other areas where there were 22 That's a rather difficult question but do you see 23 couplers but they were construction joints which were 23 the point? 24 a much easier piece of work. 24 A. I'm not quite sure I follow. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The point is you didn't open up any 25 CHAIRMAN: Well, if I was told to do some work that

Page 149 Page 151 1 contained a lot of individual little bits and pieces, 1 you have done to us; why did you produce something like 2 and somebody came and said to me, when I was meant to 2 3 have done that work properly, "Right, how much do you 3 Do you agree with me it would be just natural for 4 think you haven't done properly?", I would probably say, 4 you to ask this question? 5 5 "Hopefully virtually nothing. I know you have A. You could say that, but at the time, we were confident 6 discovered a couple that are not joined in, but 6 in our contractual position, so, you know, in the 7 hopefully you won't find many more." But he actually 7 interests of just getting on with the rectification, 8 turns around and says, "I think it's about 30 per cent." 8 I didn't see it was crucial that we had to go down some 9 That tends to suggest he had an idea, at the time the 9 long, protracted conversations or letters going 10 10 whole thing was closed up, that there was a specific backwards and forwards, tit-for-tat letters. It was 11 percentage that hadn't been done properly, and then, by 11 just maintaining our contractual position. That's what 12 extension, it may be argued that he knew that because he 12 I was trying to do. 13 had been told, "Don't do this work." 13 Q. The fact that you didn't ask what an ordinary person 14 A. It would seem the case, yes. But again, going back, why 14 would have asked, if I may borrow the terminology of 15 15 would an experienced sub-contractor, doing anything --Mr Chairman, a cynic may suggest, although I'm not sure 16 knowingly do something that's wrong, without seeking 16 I'm not a cynic, you did not ask of course because you 17 further approval, higher authority approval? It doesn't 17 knew well it was your own engineer who instructed this 18 18 make sense to me. defective work to be done. That's why you didn't need 19 CHAIRMAN: But let's just say that sometimes there is 19 to ask the sub-contractor why. What do you say about 20 a competition between the cost of delay and the possible 20 that? 21 injury by not doing the work properly. So if you know 21 A. I repeat what I said before. Our position, quite 2.2. 22 that there's excess, you may say, "Look, we've got clearly, is that a sub-contractor needs to -- has a duty 23 problems fitting these rebars in. It's going to take us 23 of care to construct the works in accordance with the 24 three days to get more. Forget it. We don't need these 24 relevant drawings and specifications and requirements. 25 rebars anyway. It's all excess." 25 Clearly that's not been done. Why do we need to go into Page 150 Page 152 A. You wouldn't be able to make that decision if you hadn't 1 an argument backwards and forwards when it's clear it's 1 2 had any structural analysis done on that joint. You 2 not been done? We just want to fix the job, we have 3 3 couldn't make -- if you hadn't had that analysis done. a contractual position. That's it. 4 CHAIRMAN: So for you, as an ordinary -- as the foreman, not 4 Q. I will move on. Can I ask you to look at a document at 5 5 the general in charge of everything, looking down over bundle DD2, page 423, please. 6 the field, so to speak, but you are just not in 6 This is part of the responses made by MTRC to 7 7 queries or questions raised by the government. Item a position to make that sort of assumption? 8 A. No, you are not. If it's there, it should be fixed, 8 number 9, where the government asked MTRC to provide the 9 unless someone specifically says the design shows you 9 "findings and photo records of site inspection carried 10 10 it's not required, these numbers aren't required, but out by MTRC in March 2018 to record the conditions of 11 11 exposed rebars after" -- if we can go on to the next you have to go through a whole process to get that. 12 CHAIRMAN: The same would apply to a very junior engineer? 12 page -- "breaking and removal of three defective stitch 13 A. Yes, of course. 13 joints including the numbers and locations of 14 CHAIRMAN: Sorry. 14 unconnected/defective couplers observed should be 15 15 MR CHOW: Not a problem. provided. Name and details of sub-contractors involved 16 Mr Kitching, that brief encounter with Mr Ng, was it 16 in the open-up works should be provided." 17 17 the first occasion that you had a chance to meet someone Do you see that? 18 from Wing & Kwong face to face? 18 A. Yes. 19 A. I think it was. I didn't meet them. I think I met 19 Q. That's the question asked by the government, and if you 20 20 Mr Ng once. look at MTR's response, which is this: 21 Q. I'm asking this question just on the basis of my common 21 "Leighton has mobilised mechanical breakers to NSL 22 22 Tunnels and commenced breaking work on 12 February 2018 sense. Now, this very person caused Leighton a big 23 23 trouble, so when you had a chance to talk to him During the breaking process for the defective stitch 24 24 joints, all rebars were torn down together with the face-to-face, I would imagine as a matter of human 25 nature that you would at least ask him, "Look at what 25 broken concrete debris. Site personnel including MTRC

25

Page 155 Page 153 1 inspectors were prohibited by Leighton staff from 1 witness statements giving the reason for their failures 2 entering the breaking zone for inspection purposes due 2 to issue RISC forms as per the requirement of the 3 3 to safety requirements. Therefore, the quantity and project management requirement; that is to say, to issue 4 locations of any unconnected rebars could not be checked 4 RISC form before the hold-point inspection, and they all 5 and recorded by MTRCL inspectors." 5 say they were too busy at the time, they couldn't afford 6 Do you see that? 6 the time to issue the RISC form. 7 A. Yes, I see that. 7 Now, I appreciate that that happened before you took 8 Q. At the time, were you aware that MTRC's inspectors were 8 on the job, but can I ask you this. Had MTRC insisted 9 prohibited from going into the working zone to inspect 9 that RISC form be issued before hold-point inspection --10 the unconnected couplers? 10 without RISC form, they refuse to carry out hold-point 11 A. Of course they're not. We can't prohibit MTR doing 11 inspection with you and therefore you could not proceed 12 anything. 12 with the concreting work -- now, would you, as a project 13 Q. So are you saying that MTRC is not telling the truth? 13 director, in such circumstances, put in resources to 14 A. We would not prevent MTR going into somewhere. You 14 make sure that RISC forms are issued in good time so as 15 know, I haven't seen this before, so -- I mean, all they 15 not to cause delay to the project? 16 had to do if there was a problem was come and talk to 16 A. I think the -- from what I can gather, what we 17 a senior. But obviously the work was, of its very 17 understand now is that the whole -- the RISC form 18 nature, complicated and a lot of machinery, a lot of big 18 process became, I would call it, somewhat informal, and 19 machinery, a lot of cutting tools, but it doesn't mean 19 probably an understanding on both sides. So if you are 20 they can't go and inspect. We could stop the work for 20 talking about resources, of course, if we had to stick 21 ten minutes if they wanted to have a look. 21 to the letter and the exact requirements of the RISC 22. 22. forms, then we would need to have additional resources Q. Exactly. That's what I was going to ask. 23 A. So if they didn't ask, they can't say, "We were 23 to complete the forms, yes. 24 prevented." 24 Q. So you would provide additional resources to make sure 25 Q. Because if they -- of course we don't know what actually 25 the RISC forms --Page 154 Page 156 A. Well, if it became a bottle-neck and works were not 1 happened but I would imagine that, first of all, the 1 2 2 proceeding because RISC forms were not being done working area would not be too dangerous, because you are 3 3 properly, then yes, you would have to. also concerned with the safety of the workers working on 4 4 MR CHOW: Mr Chairman, I have no more questions. that particular part of the work too; right? 5 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 5 A. There was a lot going on on the stitch joints. There 6 was a lot of breaking, a lot of big machinery, there was 6 MR LIU: No questions from Pypun. 7 7 CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much indeed. a lot of big, heavy cutting equipment, so we would want 8 to minimise the amount of people in the area, for safety 8 Mr Shieh? 9 reasons. But it does not prevent MTR going and doing 9 MR BOULDING: Sir, just before Mr Shieh goes, I just wonder 10 10 any inspections they want to. We could stop the work whether I can ask for clarification from Mr Chow as to for 10 or 15 minutes. They are our client; we have to 11 11 whether or not it's positively contended that there was 12 some sort of design fault on the part of MTR. Because 12 give them access to whatever they want. 13 Q. All right. Now, today, in the documents, we have to say 13 questions were put on that basis, "Was it a design 14 14 that there are -- one would expect a lot more photos, fault?" I just wonder if that can be clarified because 15 15 but unfortunately we only have very few. Has Leighton it may well affect what we do and say over the course of 16 taken many photos? 16 the next few days. 17 A. I don't remember how many photos we have taken. We've 17 MR CHOW: I don't have a positive case on that and we don't 18 certainly taken, I would say, quite a few. I don't know 18 take that stance either, so it's just --19 what you mean by "not many". But normally it's the MTR 19 MR BOULDING: Thank you. 20 take a lot more photos because their role is inspection, 20 CHAIRMAN: So you were exploring whether Leightons itself have explored that possibility? 21 making sure things are done properly. Our role is more 21 22 22 MR CHOW: That is correct. That is correct. So that would doing the work. 23 23 be part of the investigation that one would normally do, Q. I would like to move on to the last topic, about the 24 lack of RISC forms. We see from a number of witness 24 to look for which party would be responsible for it.

CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.

statements, your witnesses put down in their respective

Page 159

Page 160

Page 157

- 1 MR CHOW: That may be one of the questions they would ask
- 2 themselves, to see if they can recover some cost from
- 3 whoever is in a position to compensate them.
- 4 CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
- 5 MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I am bound about to say, when those
- 6 questions were put, I was having a brief chat with my
- 7 learned friend Mr Cheuk, sat next to me, and we had
- 8 rather inferred that the reason the questions were being
- 9 put was really on the basis that I asked Mr Kitching
- 10 about, about why there wasn't a thorough, rigorous
- 11 investigation, and I think that was probably part and
- 12 parcel of that point.

13

Re-examination by MR SHIEH

14 MR SHIEH: Just a few questions in re-examination,

- 15 Mr Kitching. First of all, you remember you said
- 16 earlier, in answer to questions concerning the missing
- 17 or the fact that the RISC forms were not done -- you
- 18 said things to the effect that you would expect senior
- 19 people to appreciate that RISC forms were not done, and
- 20 you also said that if they were habitually not done you
- 21 would expect this to elevate to the top. I'm
- 22. paraphrasing.
- 23 But do you remember having given answers to this
- 24 effect?

1

2

3

4

5

25 A. I do, yes.

- 1 were actually completed, but were not monitoring the
- 2 RISC forms that were outstanding. Were you aware of
 - that?

3

6

- 4 A. Not at the time, no. I mean, one of -- obviously, it's
- 5 important for us to get the completed forms back as
 - quickly as possible. In some cases, they don't come
- 7 back very quickly. But certainly the quality department
- 8 should be -- in my opinion, should be monitoring both,
- both our submission and the response that comes back. 9
- 10 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.
- 11 MR SHIEH: My next topic is in relation to the question of
- 12 what steps have been -- whether any steps have been
- 13 taken to pursue Wing & Kwong for the rectification
- 14 costs. You remember that line of questioning?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. Can I ask you whether you were aware -- I don't need 16
- 17 dollars and cents but on a rough-and-ready basis -- how
- 18 much is the cost of the rectification work for the
- 19 stitch joints and the shunt neck joint?
- 20 A. Yes, I'm aware of how much it cost.
- 21 Q. Can you tell us?
- 22 A. It's in the order of \$50 million.
- 23 Q. Right. In your answer, I think you mentioned -- well,
- 24 part of the effort that you mentioned was there's
 - an insurance claim?

Page 158

- A. Correct.
- 2 Q. Can you briefly explain the nature of the insurance and
- the nature of the insurance claim?
- 4 A. So we've submitted to the insurer a claim for damage,
- 5 which we are currently pursuing. It's certainly
- 6 obviously a long way before that gets resolved. That's
- 7 how we are trying to recover the majority of the cost
- 8 for the stitch joint.
- 9 Q. Can you briefly explain to us the nature of that
- 10 insurance? Is that a kind of liability insurance, or is
- 11 it insurance against damage suffered by property or --
- 12 A. I'll have to refresh my memory but I think under our
- 13 contract it's all risk insurance.
- Q. All risk insurance? 14
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Now, in relation to Wing & Kwong, you talked about
- 17 matters maybe losing focus because of the Commission of
- 18 Inquiry, et cetera.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Can I just ask you, generally speaking, in
- 21 a construction contract, are there any methods or usual
- 22 techniques to cater for the possibility of defects being
 - found in works after they are done?
- 24 A. Yes, there are clauses in the sub-contract agreement
- 25 that identify defects should be rectified by the

Q. I just want to clarify: when you said you expect senior

3

25

1

6 A. Okay. Perhaps I could explain that a bit better. 7

you mean by "the top"?

The RISC forms would -- the quality department would check -- will track the RISC forms, so they will keep

people to appreciate the fact that RISC forms were not

done, and you expect the matters to elevate to the top,

what did you mean by "the senior people" and what did

8 9 a register of all RISC forms, and I would expect the

10 quality department to notify all levels of people, from

- 11 the people especially filling the forms in, to the
- 12 section managers that the forms were not being done in 13 an appropriate or timely manner. Then, if the problem
- 14 maintained, then it should be elevated up to,
- 15 potentially, the project director, if it was still
- 16 something that wasn't being done satisfactorily. So the 17 project manager could make a call and try and establish
- 18 the reasons, and then put in place methods to make sure
- 19 they were done properly. 20 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, I don't wish to interrupt
- 21 vou.
- 22 A. I have finished.
- 23 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: If I can just clarify that point.
- 24 Mr Kitching, the quality -- as I understand it, the
- 25 quality department were monitoring the RISC forms that

23

Page 161 Page 163 sub-contractor. If they fail to rectify within 1 1 a number of questions about that. 2 a certain amount of time, then we reserve our right to 2 The Commission has asked Leightons, through their 3 do it on their behalf and we will seek to recover the 3 solicitors, for a copy of that appraisal, assuming it to 4 4 money from them. be in writing, of course, together with any other Q. But what I am trying to get at is whether there is any 5 5 appraisals that may have been done in relation to other 6 particular scheme or method to cater for or to 6 staff connected with the stitch joint incident. We 7 7 facilitate the recovery of such moneys from a defaulting asked for any documentation by lunchtime today. We 8 contractor? 8 haven't received it, but we have had what I think might 9 A. I'm not sure what you mean by scheme. We were just --9 be described broadly as a "holding reply" from 10 10 Q. Any clauses, any method, any --Leighton's solicitors, which at the moment has drawn 11 A. There would be clauses in the sub-contract. I don't 11 a blank in terms of any written documentation, but as 12 know off the top of my head which ones they are. But we 12 I understand it, the message we've had is "so far", and 13 would just notify them under that particular clause, 13 that's why I've said it seems in the nature of a holding 14 saying, "We've notified this defect. If you are found 14 reply; so far, that's what the investigations or the 15 to be responsible, we expect you to come and fix it 15 research has shown. 16 within this amount of time, otherwise we will fix it on 16 Now, it is possible, I don't know, that if there is 17 your behalf and expect to recover the money." 17 nothing in writing in due course, then I'm afraid it may 18 Q. Are you aware of the financial means or backing of Wing 18 be necessary -- I'm not saying it will be but it may be 19 & Kwong? 19 necessary -- to recall Mr Kitching, to ask him some 20 A. I'm not but I can't imagine it's that substantial. 20 questions about the appraisal process, because at the 21 Q. Usually, in relation to companies which you think may 21 moment we are a little uncertain as to what that process 22 not be substantial, are there any particular steps or 22 comprises, and I certainly don't want to start asking 23 methods that you would take to cater for possible 23 any questions of Mr Kitching or indeed anybody else 24 24 until I know the answer to the question whether there is 25 A. We try to withhold payments on sub-contractors which may 25 any documentation. If there's documentation, obviously Page 162 Page 164 1 be defaulting. So we try and have a reserve of money 1 we can then take a view of who we need to ask questions 2 against them, to try and cover the costs. Obviously, 2 of, but if there's no documentation, obviously we may 3 3 have to ask different people different questions. this was substantial. So, I mean, I believe that, you 4 4 know, due to the value of the repairs, we will be very Sir, subject to that point ... 5 5 unlikely to recover them from Wing & Kwong. That's why The only other point -- the next point is that Wing 6 the insurance route. However, we would still have some 6 & Kwong or rather Mr Cheung of Wing & Kwong produced 7 7 significant deductibles which we would have money held that documentation late in his evidence this morning. 8 on Wing & Kwong which we would use to recover those 8 I've still not had an opportunity of looking at it. 9 deductibles. 9 I think Mr Kitching probably has, albeit rather 10 10 Q. When you said you have money withheld on Wing & Kwong, briefly --11 or a reserve of money against them, how much is that 11 WITNESS: Briefly. 12 12 MR PENNICOTT: -- with his solicitors. So whether there's reserve or how much --13 A. It's only -- it's about \$1.5 million, I think. Not 13 anything arising out of that that needs to be put to 14 14 much. I can't remember. Mr Kitching as well, I simply don't know at the moment. MR SHIEH: I have no further questions for you. Thank you 15 I have no idea because I haven't looked at the material 15 16 16 that was produced. 17 17 CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. So there are, if you like, two markers with regard Is that completed? 18 18 to Mr Kitching's evidence. 19 MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we have I think completed Mr Kitching's 19 CHAIRMAN: Yes. 20 evidence, subject to one observation. 20 MR PENNICOTT: But subject to that, those two points, he is 21 Sir, you will recall, during the cross-examination 21 22 22 CHAIRMAN: All right. Mr Kitching, thank you very much of Mr Henry Lai, by my learned friend Mr Khaw for the 23 23 government, that we were told that following the indeed. Your evidence is now complete, subject to those 24 investigation of the incident back in February 2018, 24 footnotes --25 Mr Lai went through an appraisal, and Mr Khaw asked him WITNESS: Sure.

Page 167 Page 165 CHAIRMAN: -- that Mr Pennicott has just outlined. You may COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. 1 1 2 have to come back and assist us a bit further, but 2 Can I just ask, Mr Pennicott, on the programme --3 hopefully not, and thank you for all your assistance. 3 so, as I understand it, we've got Mr Jeff Lii and then 4 WITNESS: My pleasure. Thank you. 4 Johnny Leung. Do we see Karl Speed tomorrow? 5 CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 5 MR PENNICOTT: No, we then see Regina Wong, because Mr Speed 6 (The witness was released) 6 has been given a fixture on Wednesday morning at 7 MR PENNICOTT: Sir, the next witness on the list is I think 7 10 o'clock. 8 8 CHAIRMAN: Okay. Good. Mr Johnny Leung, but I see what the time is. 9 CHAIRMAN: Yes. No, it's ... 9 MR PENNICOTT: So we will have Mr Lii, Mr Leung, Ms Wong, MR PENNICOTT: And I know Mr Leung has been -- I know he is 10 10 I'm not sure who is after Ms Wong -- Mr Holden. Whether 11 not a current employee of Leighton, but he has been told 11 we will get to Mr Holden, I'm not sure. We may. Mr Lii 12 by the Commission that he may have been required this 12 I think will take a little bit of time. But Mr Holden 13 13 no doubt will also be standing by just in case we need afternoon and has been asked to be here tomorrow as 14 well. So he will be available, I presume, tomorrow. 14 15 I mention that because tomorrow morning we have 15 CHAIRMAN: And as far as general progress is concerned? 16 a fixture, as it were, that is Mr Jeff Lii. I assume 16 MR PENNICOTT: I think we are doing all right. As always, 17 that's how you pronounce his name. 17 the government is able to slow things up a bit on 18 MR SHIEH: Yes. 18 a Monday afternoon. But no, sir, I think we are doing 19 MR PENNICOTT: So it in fact will not be Johnny Leung first 19 20 thing tomorrow morning, it will be Jeff Lii who we have 20 CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you very much. Then tomorrow 21 21 given this fixed time to at Leighton's request. morning, 10 am -- Mr Pennicott, 10 am? 22 CHAIRMAN: Good. Okay. Yes, I've got that here. 22 MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. 23 MR PENNICOTT: It's right at the end of the timetable, 23 CHAIRMAN: Tomorrow morning, 10 am. 24 24 I think. (4.56 pm)25 CHAIRMAN: Yes. 25 (The hearing adjourned until 10.00 am the following day) Page 166 Page 168 INDEX MR PENNICOTT: In that connection, if it's of any assistance 1 **PAGE** 2 to anybody and indeed yourselves, we will be, because of 3 MR CHEUNG YICK MING, BEN (affirmed in Cantonese)1 3 the nature of Mr Lii's evidence, focusing very much on 3 4 4 4 the HHS rather than the NAT or the SAT. So we will be Examination-in-chief by MR TSOI1 5 switching geographical areas with Mr Lii. It's not 5 Examination by MR PENNICOTT12 6 terribly satisfactory. We will try to keep everything 6 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH35 7 in some sort of order. But it doesn't matter. We will 6 7 7 Cross-examination by MR HO56 8 be going to the HHS area. 9 I mention that because one of the documents we will Re-examination by MR TSOI60 10 need to look at in some detail with Mr Lii is the 9 (The witness was released)67 9 11 equivalent of the NAT pour summary, which has been 10 MR JONATHAN CHARLES KITCHING (affirmed)69 12 referred to as my favourite page. That's the NAT 10 Examination-in-chief by MR SHIEH69 11 13 summary at BB9/6363, that's just one page. The HHS 11 12 14 summary is eight pages long, and it's much better in A3 Examination by MR PENNICOTT72 12 13 15 and we will need to look at it in a little bit of Cross-examination by MR TSOI100 13 16 detail. So it may be helpful if you equip yourself with 14 Questioning by THE TRIBUNAL117 17 a hard copy of the A3 version, and anybody else as well, 14 15 Cross-examination by MR CHOW123 18 rather than looking at it on the screen, because some of 15 19 the points I will want to make to Mr Lii are much better 16 Re-examination by MR SHIEH157 16 20 made by reference to the hard copy where one we can see 17 (The witness was released)165 18 21 it in all its glory. 19 20 21 22 22 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What are the numbers? 23 MR PENNICOTT: That's CC9/5642 and following. 23 24 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And the pages thereon. 25 MR PENNICOTT: That's correct.